

### US006222099B1

### (12) United States Patent

Gengenbach et al.

US 6,222,099 B1 (10) Patent No.:

(45) Date of Patent: \*Apr. 24, 2001

(54)	TRANSGENIC PLANTS EXPRESSING
	MAIZE ACETYL COA CARBOXYLASE
	GENE AND METHOD OF ALTERING OIL
	CONTENT

(75) Inventors: Burle G. Gengenbach, St. Paul; David A. Somers, Roseville; Donald L. Wyse, Wyoming; John W. Gronwald, Shoreview; Margaret A. Egli, Roseville; Sheila M. Lutz, St. Paul, all

of MN (US)

(73) Assignees: Regents of the University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, MN (US); The United States of America,

Washington, DC (US)

Subject to any disclaimer, the term of this (\*) Notice: patent is extended or adjusted under 35

U.S.C. 154(b) by 0 days.

This patent is subject to a terminal disclaimer.

(21) Appl. No.: 08/930,285

(22) PCT Filed: Apr. 4, 1996

(86) PCT No.: PCT/US96/04625

> § 371 Date: Apr. 13, 1998 § 102(e) Date: Apr. 13, 1998

(87) PCT Pub. No.: WO96/31609

PCT Pub. Date: Oct. 10, 1996

#### Related U.S. Application Data

(63)Continuation-in-part of application No. 08/417,089, filed on Apr. 5, 1995, now Pat. No. 6,069,298, which is a continuation-in-part of application No. 08/014,326, filed on Feb. 5, 1993, now Pat. No. 5,498,544.

(51) **Int. Cl.**<sup>7</sup> ...... **A01H 5/00**; A01H 5/10; C12N 15/82

(52) **U.S. Cl.** ...... **800/298**; 435/320.1; 800/281 

435/419, 468; 536/23.2, 23.6; 800/281,

(56)References Cited

#### U.S. PATENT DOCUMENTS

4,326,358	4/1982	Lawrence, Jr. et al 47/58
4,731,499	3/1988	Puskaric et al 800/1
4,761,373	8/1988	Anderson et al 435/172.3
4,874,421	10/1989	Kleschick et al 71/9 H
4,940,835	7/1990	Shah et al 800/205
5,107,065	4/1992	Shewmaker et al 800/205
5,162,602	11/1992	Somers et al 800/235
5,190,931	3/1993	Inouye 435/91
5,290,696	3/1994	Somers et al 436/240.5
5,498,544	3/1996	Gengenbach et al 435/320.1
5,500,361	3/1996	Kinney 435/172.3
5,510,474	* 4/1996	Quail et al 536/24.1
5,530,186	6/1996	Hitz et al 800/205

5,539,092	7/1996	Haselkorn et al	536/23.2
5,559,220	9/1996	Roessler et al	536/23.6
5,608,152	3/1997	Kridl et al	800/205
5,689,045	11/1997	Logemann et al	800/205
5,767,362	6/1998	Best et al	800/205
5,767,363	6/1998	De Silva et al	800/205
5,792,627	8/1998	Haselkorn et al	435/69.1
5,801,233	9/1998	Haselkorn et al	536/23.6
5,854,420	12/1998	Ashton et al	800/205

#### FOREIGN PATENT DOCUMENTS

42 34 131	4/1994	(DE) A01H/5/00
0 270 356 A2	6/1988	(EP) C12N/15/00
0 469 810 A1	2/1992	(EP) C07K/13/00
1 720 594	3/1992	(SU) A01H/1/02
89/07647	8/1989	(WO) C12N/15/00
93/11243	6/1993	(WO) C12N/15/52
94/08016	4/1994	(WO) C12N/15/52
94/17188	8/1994	(WO) C12N/15/52
94/23027	10/1994	(WO) C12N/15/11
94/29467	12/1994	(WO) C12N/15/82
95/06128	3/1995	(WO) C12N/15/82
95/29246	11/1995	(WO) C12N/15/82

#### OTHER PUBLICATIONS

Stam M, et al. "The silence of genes in transgenic plants." Ann. Bot. 79: 3-12, 1997.\*

Koziel MG, et al. "Optimizing expression of transgenes with an emphasis on post-transcriptional events." Plant Mol. Biol. 32: 393-405, 1996.\*

Smith CJS, et al. "Antisense RNA inhibition of polygalacturonase gene expression in transgenic tomatoes." Nature 334: 724-726, Aug. 25, 1988.\*

Elborough, K.M., et al., "Studies on Wheat Acetyl CoA Carboxylase and the Cloning of a Partial cDNA", Plant Molecular Biology, 24, pp. 21-34, (1994).

Alrefai, R., et al., "Quantitative Trait Locus Analysis of Fatty Acid Concentrations in Maize", Genome, 38, 894–901, (1995).

Lutz, S.M., et al., "Characterization of Two Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Genes from Maize", Abstracts, International Meeting on Plant Lipids, Paris, France, 1 p., (Jun. 1994). Lutz, S.M., et al., "Genomic Mapping of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Clones and Herbicide Resistance in Maize", Proceedings of the 1993 Plant Lipid Symposium, Minneapolis, MN, p. 10, (Jul. 29-31, 1993).

Roessler, P., "Expression of an Algal Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Gene in E. Coli and Yeast", Abstracts, 11th International Lipid Meeting, Paris, France, (Jun. 1994).

(List continued on next page.)

Primary Examiner—Amy J. Nelson (74) Attorney, Agent, or Firm—Schwegman, Lundberg, Woessner & Kluth, P.A.

#### (57)**ABSTRACT**

The present invention provides a complete cDNA sequence and partial DNA sequences encoding maize acetyl CoA carboxylase and methods for altering the oil content of plants by introducing and expressing a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in plant cells.

#### 34 Claims, 29 Drawing Sheets

#### OTHER PUBLICATIONS

Roessler, R.G., et al., "Expression of an Algal Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Gene in *E. Coli*", In: *Plant Lipid Metabolism*, Kader, J.-C., et al., (eds.), Kluwer Academic Publishers, The Netherlands, p. 46–48, (1995).

Al-Feel, W., et al., "Cloning of the Yeast FAS3 Gene and Primary Structure of Yeast Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase", Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 89, 4534–4538 (May 1992).

Anderson, P.C., et al., "Cell Culture Selection of Herbicide Tolerant Corn", Agronomy Abstract, Division C-1—Crop Breeding, Genetics and Cytology, ASA, Madison, WI, p. 56 (1985).

Anderson, P.C., et al., "Selection of an Imidazolinone Tolerant Mutant of Corn", *Abstracts, Sixth International Congress on Plant Tissue Cell Culture*, Minneapolis, MN, p. 437 (Aug. 4–8, 1986).

Ashton, A.R., et al., "Molecular Cloning of Two Different cDNAs for Maize Acetyl CoA Carboxylase", *Plant Molecular Biology*, 24, 35–49 (1994).

Bai, D.H., et al., "Molecular Cloning of cDNA for Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 261, 12395–12399 (Sep. 15, 1986).

Bettey, M., et al., "Purification and Characterization of Acetyl CoA Carboxylase from Developing Pea Embryos", *J. Plant Physiol.*, 140, 513–520 (1992).

Botterman, J., et al., "Engineering Herbicide Resistance in Plants", *Trends in Genetics*, 4, 219–222 (Aug. 1988).

Bowman, T.R., et al., "Selection for Resistance to Paraquat in Maize Embryogenic Cell Cultures", *Abstracts, Sixth International Congress on Plant Tissue Cell Culture*, Minneapolis, MN, Abstract No. 85, p. 73 (Aug. 4–8, 1986).

Caffrey, J.J., et al., "Genetic Mapping of Two Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Genes", *Maize Genetics Cooperation Newsletter*, 69, 3–4 (1995).

Charles, D.J., et al., "Characterization of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase in the Seed of Two Soybean Genotypes", *Phytochemistry*, 25, 55-59 (1986).

Charles, D.J., et al., "Purification and Characterization of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase from Developing Soybean Seeds", *Phytochemistry*, 25, 1067–1071 (1986).

D'Halluin, K., et al., "Transgenic Maize Plants by Tissue Electroporation", *The Plant Cell*, 4, 1495–1505 (Dec. 1992). Darnell, J., et al., *In: Molecular Cell Biology, Revised*, Scientific American Books, Inc., New York, p. 248–257 (1986).

Dimroth, P., et al., "Crystallization of Biotin Carboxylase, a Component Enzyme of the Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase System from *Escherichia coli*", *Hoppe-Seyler's Z. Physiol. Chem.*, 352, 351–354 (Mar. 1971).

Egin–Buhler, B., et al., "Improved Purification and Further Characterization of Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase from Cultured Cells of Parsley (*Petroselinum hortense*)", *Eur. J. Biochem.*, 133, 335–339 (1983).

Egli, M., et al., "Cloning and Expression of Maize Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase", *Agronomy Abstracts*, 1992 Annual Meeting, Minneapolis, MN, p. 189 (1992).

Egli, M., et al., "Purification and Characterization of Maize Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase", *Plant Physiology*, 96S, p. 92 (1991).

Egli, M.A., et al., "A 233-kD Subunit of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase is Encoded by the Maize Acc-1 Gene", *Maize Genetics Cooperation Newsletter*, 66, 94 (1992).

Egli, M.A., et al., "AMaize Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase cDNA Maps to Chromosome 2S", *Plant Physiology*, 105S, Abstract No. 311, p. 64 (1994).

Egli, M.A., et al., "A Maize Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase cDNA Sequence", *Plant Physiology*, 108, 1299–1300 (1995).

Egli, M.A., et al., "Characterization of Maize Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase", *Plant Physiology*, 101, 499–506 (1993).

Egli, M.A., et al., "Cloning and Sequence Analysis of a Maize Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Gene", *Plant Physiology*, 102S, Abstract No. 384, p. 70 (1993).

Egli, M.A., et al., "Identification and Mapping of Maize Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Genes", *Maize Genetics Coorperation Newsletter*, 68, 92–93 (Mar. 15, 1994).

Egli, M.A., et al., "Purification of Maize Leaf Acetyl CoA Carboxylase", *Maize Genetics Cooperation Newsletter*, 65, p. 95 (1991).

Elborough, K.M., et al., "Isolation of cDNAs from *Brassica napus* Encoding the Biotin–Binding and Transcarboxylase Domains of Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase: Assignment of the Domain Structure in a Full–Length *Arabidopsis thaliana* Genomic Clone", *Biochem. J.*, 301, 599–605 (1994).

Fawcett, J.A., et al., "Influence of Environment on Corn (Zea mays) Tolerance to Sethoxydim", Weed Science, 35, 568–575 (1987).

Finlayson, S.A., et al., "Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase from the Developing Endosperm of *Ricinus communis"*, *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 225, 576–585 (1983).

Gengenbach, B., et al., "Maize Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase Genes", *In: Plant Lipid Metabolism*, Kader, J.-C., et al., (eds.), Kluwer Academic Press, the Netherlands, p. 43–45 (1995).

Gornicki, P., et al., "Genes for Two Subunits of Acetyl Coenzyme A Carboxylase of Anabaena sp. Strain PCC 7120: Biotin Carboxylase and Biotin Carboxyl Carrier Protein", *Journal of Bacteriology*, 175, 5268–5272 (Aug. 1993).

Gornicki, P., et al., "Wheat Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase", *Plant Molecular Biology*, 22, 547–522 (1993).

Gornicki, P., et al., "Wheat Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase: cDNA and Protein Structure", *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 91, 6860–6864 (Jul. 1994).

Green, C.E., et al., "Plant Regeneration in Tissue Cultures of Maize", *In: Maize for Biological Research*, Sheridan, W.F., (ed.), Plant Mol. Biol. Assoc., Charlottesville, VA, pp. 367–372 (1982).

Kannangra, C.G., et al., "Fat Metabolism in Higher Plants—LIV. A Procaryotic Type Acetyl CoA Carboxylase in Spinach Chloroplasts", *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 152, 83–91 (1972).

Klein, T.M., et al., "High-Velocity Microprojectiles for Delivering Nucleic Acids into Living Cells", *Nature*, 327, 70–73 (1987).

Kondo, H., et al., "Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase from *Escherichia coli*: Gene Organization and Nucleotide Sequence of the Biotin Carboxylase Subunit", *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 88, 9730–9733 (Nov. 1991).

Koziel, M.G., et al., "Optimizing Expression of Transgenes with an Emphasis on Post-Transcriptional Events", *Plant Molecular Biology*, 32, 398–405 (1996).

Laing, W.A., et al., "Activation of Spinach Chloroplast Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase by Coenzyme A", *FEBS Letters*, 144, 341–344 (Aug. 1982).

Lamhonwah, A.–M., et al., "Sequence Homology around the Biotin–Binding Site of Human Propionyl–CoA Carboxylase and Pyruvate Carboxylase", *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 254, 631–636 (May 1, 1987).

Li, S.-J., et al., "The Gene Encoding the Biotin Carboxylase Subunit of *Escherichia coli* Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 267, 855–863 (Jan. 15, 1992).

Li, S.–J., et al., "The Genes Encoding the Two Carboxyltransferase Subunits of *Escherichia coli* Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 267, 16841–16847 (Aug. 25, 1992).

López-Casillas, F., et al., "Structure of the Coding Sequence and Primary Amino Acid Sequence of Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase", *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 85, 5784–5788 (Aug. 1988).

Lutz, S., et al., "Characterization of Two Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Genes from Maize", *Abstracts, International Congress of Plant Molecular Biology*, Amsterdam, The Netherlands (Jun. 1994).

Lutz, S., et al., "Intron Sequence Divergence in Type A and B Maize ACCase Genes", *Abstracts, 37th Annual Maize Genetics Conference*, Pacific Grove, CA, Poster No. 34, p. 38 (Mar. 16–19, 1995).

Marshall, L., et al., "Chromosome Number and Fatty Acid Levels in Sethoxydim-Tolerant Corn Cell Lines", *Agronomy Abstracts*, 170 (1988).

Marshall, L.C., et al., "Allelic Mutations in Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase Confer Herbicide Tolerance in Maize", *Theor. Appl. Genet.*, 83, 435–442 (1992).

McCabe, D.E., et al., "Stable Transformation of Soybean (*Glycine max*) by Particle Acceleration", *Bio/Technology*, 6, 923–926 (Aug. 1988).

Meredith, C.P., et al., "Herbicide Resistance in Plant Cell Cultures", *In: Herbicide Resistance in Plants*, LeBaron, H.M., et al., (eds.), John Wiley and Sons, New York, p. 275–291 (1982).

Metzler, D.E., In: Biochemistry—The Chemical Reactions of Living Cells, Academic Press, New York, p. 303 (1977).

Nikolau, B.J., et al., "Purification and Characterization of Maize Leaf Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase", *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 288, 86–96 (Jan. 1984).

Parker, W.B., et al., "Dominant Mutations Causing Alterations in Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase Confer Tolerance to Cyclohexanedione and Aryloxyphenoxypropionate Herbicides in Maize", *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 87, 7175–7179 (Sep. 1990).

Parker, W.B., et al., "Selection and Characterization of Corn Cell Lines Tolerant to Sethoxydim", Abstract No. 180, p. 64 (Feb. 3, 1988).

Parker, W.B., et al., "Selection and Characterization of Corn Cell Lines Tolerant to Sethoxydim", *Proceedings of the North Central Weed Control Conference*, 42, Kansas City, MO, p. 56 (Dec. 8–10, 1987).

Parker, W.B., et al., "Selection and Characterization of Sethoxyim Tolerant Corn Cell Lines", Third University of Minnesota Research Poster Session: Basic and Applied Bio–Medical Research in Academia and Industry (May 25, 1988).

Parker, W.B., et al., "Selection for Tolerance to Sethoxydim in Corn Tissue Culture", *Proceedings of the North Central Weed Control Conference*, 41, Milwaukee, WI, p. 93 (Dec. 2–4, 1986).

Phillips, R.L., et al., "Cell/Tissue Culture and In Vitro Manipulation", *In: Corn and Corn Improvement,* Sprague, G.F., et al., (eds.), American Society of Agronomy, Madison, WI, p. 345–387 (1988).

Post–Beittenmiller, D., et al., "Regulation of Plant Fatty Acid Biosynthesis", *Plant Physiology*, 100, 923–930 (1992).

Rhodes, C.A., et al., "Genetically Transformed Maize Plants from Protoplasts", *Science*, 240, 204–207 (Apr. 1988).

Roesler, K.R., et al., "Structure and Expression of an Arabidopsis Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase Gene", *Plant Physiology*, 105, 611–617 (Jun. 1994).

Roessler, P.G., "Purification and Characterization of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase from the Diatom *Cyclotella cryptica*", *Plant Physiology*, 92, 73–78 (1990).

Roessler, P.G., et al., "Cloning and Characterization of the Gene that Encodes Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase in the Alga *Cyclotella cryptica*", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 268, 19254–19259 (Sep. 15, 1993).

Sasaki, Y., et al., "Chloroplast–Encoded Protein as a Subunit of Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase in Pea Plant", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 268, 25118–25123 (Nov. 25, 1993).

Schulte, W., et al., "A Gene Encoding Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase from *Brassica napus*", *Plant Physiology*, 106, 793–794 (1994).

Shorrosh, B.S., et al., "Molecular Cloning, Characterization, and Elicitation of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase from Alfalfa", *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 91, 4323–4327 (May 1994).

Slabas, A.R., et al., "Rapid Purification of a High Molecular Weight Subunit Polypeptide Form of Rape Seed Acetyl CoA Carboxylase", *Plant Science*, 39, 177–182 (1985).

Smith, C.J.S., et al., "Antisense RNA Inhibition of Polygalacturonase Gene Expression in Transgenic Tomatoes", *Nature*, 334, 724–726 (Aug. 25, 1988).

Somers, D.A., et al., "Expression of the *Acc1* Gene–Encoded Acetyl–Coenzyme A Carboxylase in Developing Maize (*Zea mays* L.) Kernels", *Plant Physiology*, 101, 1097–1101 (1993).

Stam, M., et al., "The Silence of Genes in Transgenic Plants", *Annals of Botany*, 79, 3–12 (1997).

Takai, T., et al., "Primary Structure of Chicken Liver Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase Deduced from cDNA Sequence", *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 263, 2651–2657 (1988).

Turnham, E., et al., "Changes in the Activity of Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase During Rape-Seed Formation", *Biochem. J.*, 212, 223–229 (1983).

Vahlensieck, H.F., et al., "Identification of the Yeast *ACC1* Gene Product (Acetyl–CoA Carboxylase) as the Target of the Polyketide Fungicide Soraphen A", *Current Genetics*, 25, 95–100 (1994).

Van Dee, K.L., "Evidence for Two Independently Segregating Loci Encoding Acetyl-CoA Carboxylase in *Zea mays*", Master of Science Thesis, University of Minnesota, 75 p. (Jan. 1994).

Van Dee, K.L., et al., "RFLP Mapping of Acc1 in Zea mays L.", Agronomy Abstracts, p. 198 (1992).

Vasil, I.K., "Progress in the Regeneration and Genetic Manipulation of Cereal Crops", *Bio/Technology*, 6, 398–402 (Apr. 1988).

Von Heijne, G., et al., "Domain Structure of Mitochondrial and Chloroplast Targeting Peptides", *Eur. J. Biochem.*, 180, 535–545 (1989).

Yamada, Y., "Tissue Culture Studies on Cereals", *In: Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture*, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 144–159 (1977).

\* cited by examiner

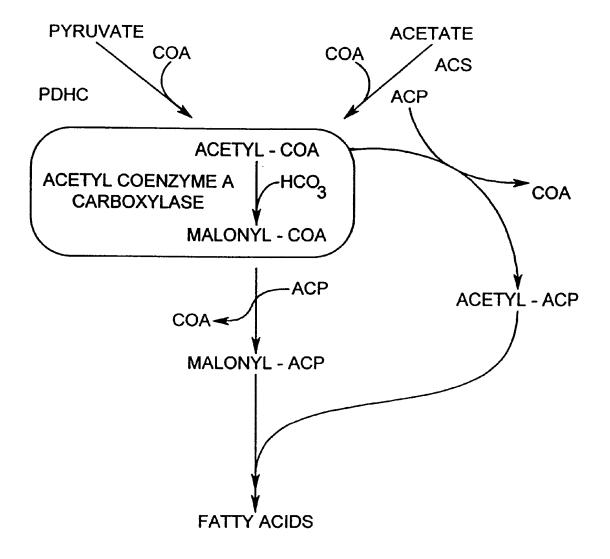
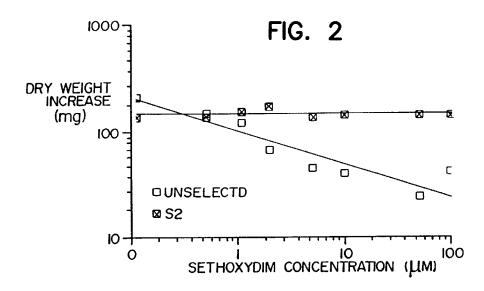
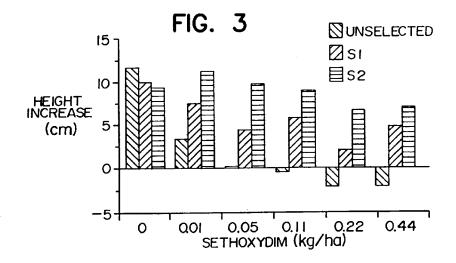
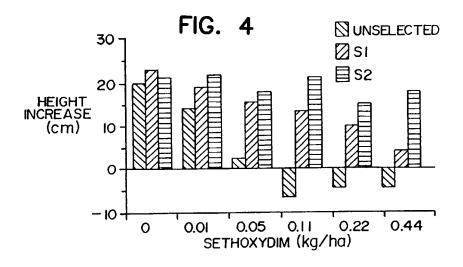


FIG. 1







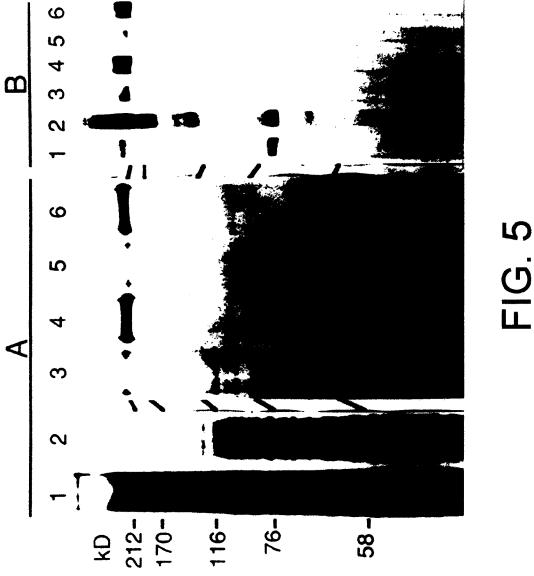
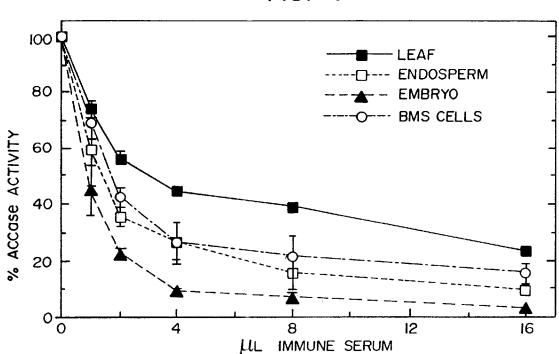
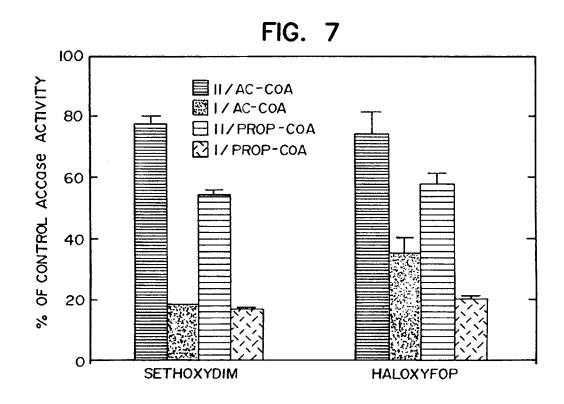
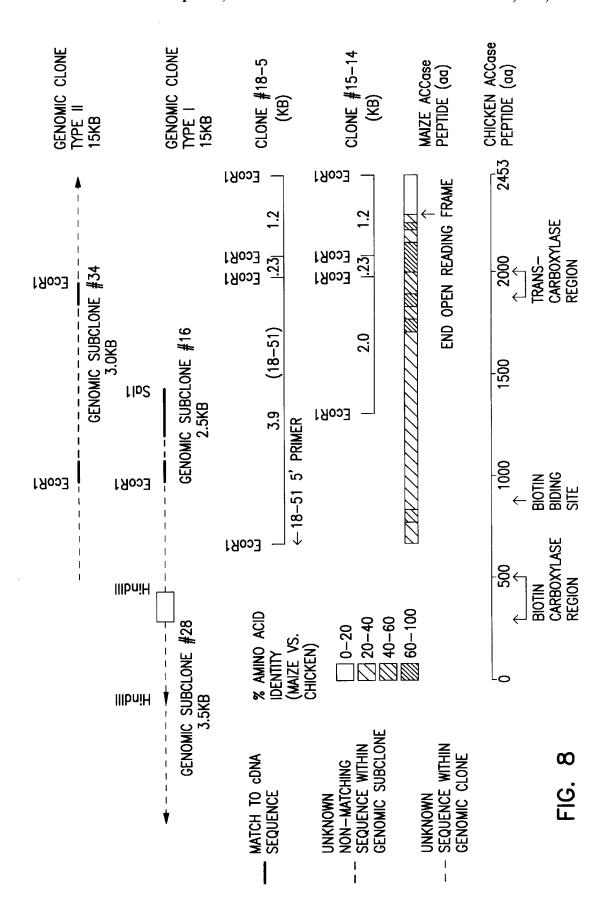
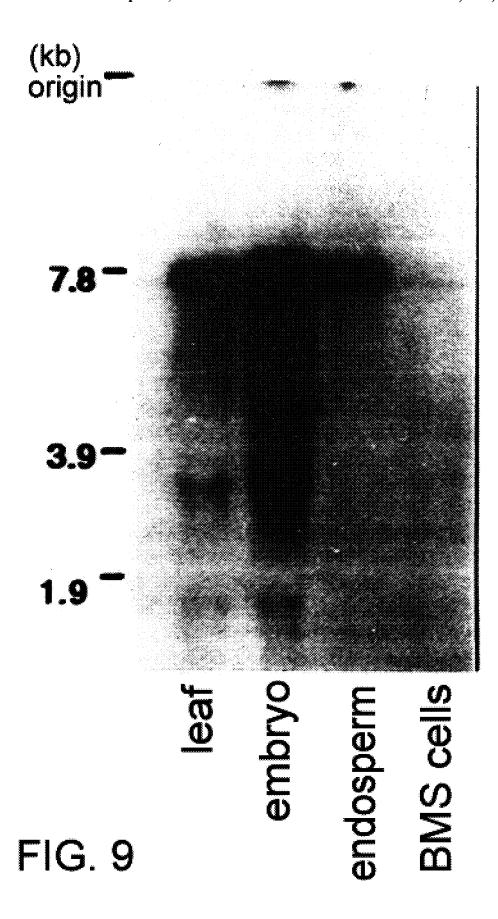


FIG. 6









AGA GAT GAA GCT CGC ATG CCA ATG CGC CAC ACA TTC CTC TGG TTG GAT GAC AAG AGT TGT TAT GAA GAA GAG CAG ATT CTC CGG CAT GTG GAG CCT CCC CTC TCT ACA CTT CTT GAA TTG GAT AAG TTG AAG GTG AAA GGA TAC AAT GAA ATG AAG TAT ACT CCT TCG CGT GAC CGC CAA TGG CAT ATC TAC ACA CTA AGA AAT ACT GAA AAC CCC AAA ATG TTG CAT AGG GTG TTT TTC CGA ACT ATT GTC AGG CAA CCC AAT GCA GGC AAC AAG TTT AGA TCG GCT CAG ATC AGC GAC GCN AAG GTA GGA TGT CCC GAA GAA TCT CTT TCA TTT ACA TCA AAT AGC ATC TTA AGA TCA TTG ATG ACT GCT ATT GAA GAA TTA GAG CTT CAT GCA ATT AGG ACA GGT CAT TCT CAC ATG TAT TTG TGC ATA CTG AAA GAG CAA AAG CTT CTT GAC CTC ATT CCA TTT TCA GGG AGT ACA ATT GTT GAT GTT GGC CAA GAT GAA GCT ACC GCT TGT TCA CTT TTA AAA TCA ATG GCT TTG AAG ATA CAT GAG CTT GTT GGT GCA AGG ATG CAT CAT CTG TCT GTA TGC CAG TGG GAG GTG AAA CTC AAG TTG GAC TGT GAT GGC CCT GCA AGT GGT ACC TGG AGA GTT GTA ACT ACA AAT GTT ACT GGT CAC ACC TGC ACC ATT GAT ATA TAC CGA GAA GTG GAG GAA ATA GAA TCA CAG AAG TTA GTG TAC CAT TCA GCC AGT TCG TCA GCT GGA CCA TTG CAT GGT GTT GCA CTG AAT AAT CCA TAT CAA CCT TTG AGT GTG ATT GAT CTA AAG CGC TGC TCT GCT AGG AAC AAC AGA ACA ACA TAT TGC TAT GAT TTT CCG CTG GCC TTT GAA ACT GCA CTG CAG AAG TCA TGG CAG TCC AAT GGC TCT ACT GTT TCT GAA GGC AAT GAA AAT AGT AAA TCC TAC GTG AAG GCA ACT GAG CTA GTG TTT GCT GAA AAA CAT GGG TCC TGG GGC ACT CCT ATA ATT CCG ATG GAA CGC CCT GCT GGG CTC AAC GAC ATT GGT ATG GTC GCT TGG ATC ATG GAG ATG TCA ACA CCT GAA TTT CCC AAT GGC AGG CAG ATT ATT GTT GTA GCA AAT GAT ATC ACT TTC AGA GCT GGA TCA TTT GGC CCA AGG GAA GAT GCA TTT TTT GAA ACT GTC ACT AAC CTG GCT TGC GAA AGG AAA CTT CCT CTT ATA TAC TTG GCA GCA AAC TCT GGT GCT AGG ATT GGC ATA GCT GAT GAA GTA AAA TCT TGC TTC CGT GTT GGA TGG TCT GAC GAA GGC AGT CCT GAA CGA GGG TTT CAG TAC ATC TAT CTG ACT GAA GAA GAC TAT GCT CGC ATT AGC TCT TCT GTT ATA GCA CAT AAG CTG GAG CTA GAT AGT GGT GAA ATT AGG TGG ATT ATT GAC TCT GTT GTG GGC AAG GAG GAT GGG CTT GGT GTC GAG AAC ATA CAT GGA AGT GCT GCT ATT GCC AGT GCT TAT TCT AGG GCA TAT GAG GAG ACA TTT ACA CTT ACA TTT GTG ACT GGG CGG ACT GTA GGA ATA GGA GCT TAT CTT GCT CGA CTT GGT ATA CGG TGC ATA CAG CGT CTT GAC CAG CCT ATT ATT TTA ACA GGG TTT TCT GCC CTG AAC AAG CTC CTT GGG CGG GAA GTG TAC AGC TCC CAC ATG CAG CTT GGT GGT CCT AAG ATC ATG GCG ACC AAT GGT GTT GTC CAC CTC ACT GTT CCA GAT

**FIG. 10A** 

GTC CTT GAA GGT GTT TCC AAT ATA TTG AGG TGG CTC AGC TAT GTT CCT GCA AAC ATT GGT GGA CCT CTT CCT ATT ACC AAA CCT CTG GAC CCT CCA GAC AGA CCT GTT GCT TAC ATC CCT GAG AAC ACA TGC GAT CCA CGT GCA GCT ATC TGT GGT GTA GAT GAC AGC CAA GGG AAA TGG TTG GGT GGT ATG TTT GAC AAA GAC AGC TTT GTG GAG ACA TTT GAA GGA TGG GCA AAA ACA GTG GTT ACT GGC AGA GCA AAG CTT GGA GGA ATT

FIG. 10B

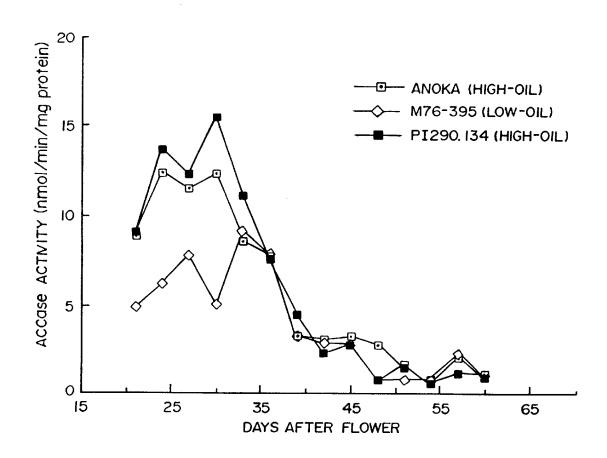


FIG. 11

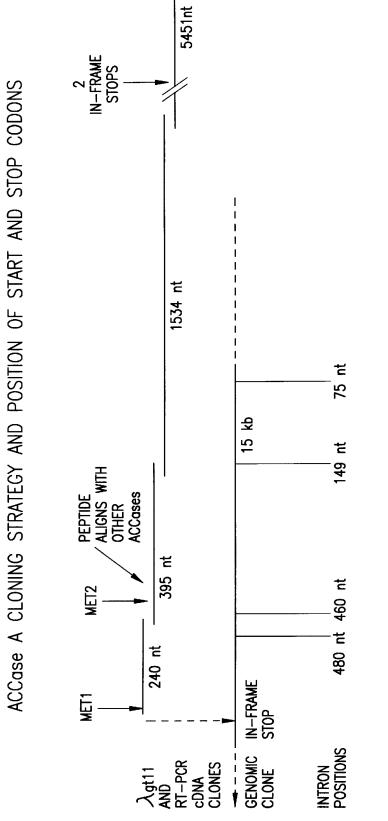


FIG. 12

GGTCTTCAAT TGTGCTGTCT GGGCCACGGA ACGACAATGT CACAGCTTGG 1 ATTAGCCGCA GCTGCCTCAA AGGCCTTGCC ACTACTCCCT AATCGCCAGA 51 GAAGTTCAGC TGGGACTACA TTCTCATCAT CTTCATTATC GAGGCCCTTA 101 AACAGAAGGA AAAGCCATAC TCGTTCACTC CGTGATGGCG GAGATGGGGT 151 ATCAGATGCC AAAAAGCACA GCCAGTCTGT TCGTCAAGGT CTTGCTGGCA 201 TTATCGACCT CCCAAGTGAG GCACCTTCCG AAGTGGATAT TTCACATGGA 251 TCTGAGGATC CTAGGGGGCC AACAGATTCT TATCAAATGA ATGGGATTAT 301 CAATGAAACA CATAATGGAA GACATGCCTC AGTGTCCAAG GTTGTTGAAT 351 TTTGTGCGGC ACTAGGTGGC AAAACACCAA TTCACAGTAT ATTAGTGGCC 401 AACAATGGAA TGGCAGCAGC AAAATTTATG AGGAGTGTCC GGACATGGGC 451 TAATGATACT TTTGGATCTG AGAAGGCAAT TCAACTCATA GCTATGGCAA 501 CTCCGGAAGA CATGAGGATA AATGCAGAAC ACATTAGAAT TGCTGACCAA 551 TTCGTAGAGG TGCCTGGTGG AACAAACAAT AATAACTACG CCAATGTTCA 601 ACTCATAGTG GGGATGGCAC AAAAACTAGG TGTTTCTGCT GTTTGGCCTG 651 GTTGGGGTCA TGCTTCTGAG AATCCTGAAC TGCCAGATGC ATTGACCGCA 701 AAAGGGATCG TTTTTCTTGG CCCACCTGCA TCATCAATGA ATGCTTTGGG 751 801 AGATAAGGTC GGCTCAGCTC TCATTGCTCA AGCAGCCGGG GTCCCAACTC TTGCTTGGAG TGGATCACAT GTTGAAGTTC CATTAGAGTG CTGCTTAGAC 851 GCGATACCTG AGGAGATGTA TAGAAAAGCT TGCGTTACTA CCACAGAGGA 901 AGCAGTTGCA AGTTGTCAAG TGGTTGGTTA TCCTGCCATG ATTAAGGCAT 951 CCTGGGGAGG TGGTGGTAAA GGAATAAGAA AGGTTCATAA TGATGATGAG 1001 GTTAGAGCGC TGTTTAAGCA AGTACAAGGT GAAGTCCCTG GCTCCCCAAT 1051 ATTTGTCATG AGGCTTGCAT CCCAGAGTCG GCATCTTGAA GTTCAGTTGC 1101 TTTGTGATCA ATATGGTAAT GTAGCAGCAC TTCACAGTCG TGATTGCAGT 1151 GTGCAACGGC GACACCAGAA GATTATTGAA GAAGGTCCAG TTACTGTTGC 1201 TCCTCGTGAG ACAGTTAAAG CACTTGAGCA GGCAGCAAGG AGGCTTGCTA 1251 AGGCTGTGGG TTATGTTGGT GCTGCTACTG TTGAGTATCT TTACAGCATG 1301 GAAACTGGAG ACTACTATTT TCTGGAACTT AATCCCCGAC TACAGGTTGA 1351 GCATCCAGTC ACTGAGTGGA TAGCTGAAGT GAATCTGCCT GCAGCTCAAG 1401 TTGCTGTTGG AATGGGCATA CCTCTTTGGC AGATTCCAGA AATCAGACGT 1451 TTCTATGGAA TGGACTATGG AGGAGGGTAT GACATTTGGA GGAAAACAGC 1501 AGCTCTTGCT ACACCATTTA ATTTTGATGA AGTAGATTCT CAATGGCCAA 1551 AGGGCCATTG TGTAGCAGTT AGAATTACTA GTGAGGACCC AGATGATGGT 1601 TTCAAACCTA CTGGTGGGAA AGTGAAGGAG ATAAGTTTTA AAAGCAAGCC 1651 TAATGTTTGG GCCTACTTCT CAGTAAAGTC TGGTGGAGGC ATTCATGAAT 1701 TTGCTGATTC TCAGTTTGGA CATGCTTTTG CATATGGACT CTCTAGACCA 1751

FIG. 13A

1801	GCAGCTATAA	CAAACATGTC	TCTTGCATTA	AAAGAGATTC	AGATTCGTGG
1851	AGAAATTCAT	TCAAATGTTG	ATTACACAGT	TGACCTCTTA	AACGCTTCAG
1901	ACTTCAGAGA	AAACAAGATC	CACACTGGTT	GGCTGGATAC	AAGAATAGCT
1951	ATGCGTGTTC	AAGCTGAGAG	GCCCCCATGG	TATATCTCAG	TGGTTGGAGG
2001	TGCTTTATAT	AAAACAGTAA	CCACCAATGC	AGCCACTGTT	TCTGAATATG
2051	TTAGTTATCT	CACCAAGGGC	CATATTCCAC	CAAAGCATAT	ATCCCTTGTC
2101	AATTCTACAG	TTAATTTGAA	TATAGAAGGG	AGCAAATACA	CAATTGAAAC
2151	TGTAAGGACT	GGACATGGTA	GCTACAGGTT	GAGAATGAAT	GATTCAACAG
2201	TTGAAGCGAA	TGTACAATCT	TTATGTGATG	GTGGCCTCTT	AATGCAGTTG
2251	GATGGAAACA	GCCATGTAAT	TTATGCAGAA	GAAGAAGCTG	GTGGTACACG
2301	GCTTCAGATT	GATGGAAAGA	CATGTTTATT	GCAGAATGAC	CATGATCCAT
2351	CGAAGTTATT	AGCTGAGACA	CCCTGCAAAC	TTCTTCGTTT	CTTGGTTGCT
2401	GATGGTGCTC	ATGTTGATGC	GGATGTACCA	TACGCGGAAG	TTGAGGTTAT
2451	GAAGATGTGC	ATGCCTCTCT	TGTCACCTGC	TTCTGGTGTC	ATTCATTGTA
2501	TGATGTCTGA	GGGCCAGGCA	TTGCAGGCTG	GTGATCTTAT	AGCAAGGTTG
2551	GATCTTGATG	ACCCTTCTGC	TGTGAAAAGA	GCTGAGCCAT	TTGATGGAAT
2601	ATTTCCACAA	ATGGAGCTCC	CTGTTGCTGT	CTCTAGTCAA	GTACACAAAA
2651	GATATGCTGC	AAGTTTGAAT	GCTGCTCGAA	TGGTCCTTGC	AGGATATGAG
2701	CACAATATTA	ATGAAGTCGT	TCAAGATTTG	GTATGCTGCC	TGGACAACCC
2751	TGAGCTTCCT	TTCCTACAGT	GGGATGAACT	TATGTCTGTT	CTAGCAACGA
2801	GGCTTCCAAG	AAATCTCAAG	AGTGAGTTAG	AGGATAAATA	CAAGGAATAC
2851	AAGTTGAATT	TTTACCATGG	AAAAAACGAG	GACTTTCCAT	CCAAGTTGCT
2901	AAGAGACATC	ATTGAGGAAA	ATCTTTCTTA	TGGTTCAGAG	AAGGAAAAGG
2951	CTACAAATGA	GAGGCTTGTT	GAGCCTCTTA	TGAACCTACT	GAAGTCATAT
3001	GAGGGTGGGA	GAGAGAGCCA	TGCACATTTT	GTTGTCAAGT	CTCTTTTCGA
3051	GGAGTATCTT	ACAGTGGAAG	AACTTTTTAG	TGATGGCATT	CAGTCTGACG
3101	TGATTGAAAC	ATTGCGGCAT	CAGCACAGTA	AAGACCTGCA	GAAGGTTGTA
3151	GACATTGTGT	TGTCTCACCA	GGGTGTGAGG	AACAAAGCTA	AGCTTGTAAC
3201	GGCACTTATG	GAAAAGCTGG	TTTATCCAAA	TCCTGGTGGT	TACAGGGATC
3251	TGTTAGTTCG	CTTTTCTTCC	CTCAATCATA	AAAGATATTA	TAAGTTGGCC
3301	CTTAAAGCAA	GTGAACTTCT	TGAACAAACC	AAACTAAGTG	AACTCCGTGC
3351	AAGCGTTGCA	AGAAGCCTTT	CGGATCTGGG	GATGCATAAG	GGAGAAATGA
3401	GTATTAAGGA	TAACATGGAA	GATTTAGTCT	CTGCCCCATT	ACCTGTTGAA
3451	GATGCTCTGA	TTTCTTTGTT	TGATTACAGT	GATCGAACTG	TTCAGCAGAA
3501	AGTGATTGAG	ACATACATAT	CACGATTGTA	CCAGCCTCAT	CTTGTAAAGG
3551	ATAGCATCCA	AATGAAATTC	AAGGAATCTG	GTGCTATTAC	TTTTTGGGAA

TTTTATGAAG GGCATGTTGA TACTAGAAAT GGACATGGGG CTATTATTGG 3601 3651 TGGGAAGCGA TGGGGTGCCA TGGTCGTTCT CAAATCACTT GAATCTGCGT CAACAGCCAT TGTGGCTGCA TTAAAGGATT CGGCACAGTT CAACAGCTCT 3701 GAGGGCAACA TGATGCACAT TGCATTATTG AGTGCTGAAA ATGAAAGTAA 3751 TATAAGTGGA ATAAGCAGTG ATGATCAAGC TCAACATAAG ATGGAAAAGC 3801 TTAGCAAGAT ACTGAAGGAT ACTAGCGTTG CAAGTGATCT CCAAGCTGCT 3851 GGTTTGAAGG TTATAAGTTG CATTGTTCAA AGAGATGAAG CTCGCATGCC 3901 AATGCGCCAC ACATTCCTCT GGTTGGATGA CAAGAGTTGT TATGAAGAAG 3951 AGCAGATTCT CCGGCATGTG GAGCCTCCCC TCTCTACACT TCTTGAATTG 4001 GATAAGTTGA AGGTGAAAGG ATACAATGAA ATGAAGTATA CTCCTTCGCG 4051 TGACCGCCAA TGGCATATCT ACACACTAAG AAATACTGAA AACCCCAAAA 4101 TGTTGCATAG GGTGTTTTTC CGAACTATTG TCAGGCAACC CAATGCAGGC 4151 AACAAGTTTA GATCGGCTCA GATCAGCGAC GCTGAGGTAG GATGTCCCGA 4201 AGAATCTCTT TCATTTACAT CAAATAGCAT CTTAAGATCA TTGATGACTG 4251 4301 CTATTGAAGA ATTAGAGCTT CATGCAATTA GGACAGGTCA TTCTCACATG TATTTGTGCA TACTGAAAGA GCAAAAGCTT CTTGACCTCA TTCCATTTTC 4351 AGGGAGTACA ATTGTTGATG TTGGCCAAGA TGAAGCTACC GCTTGTTCAC 4401 TTTTAAAATC AATGGCTTTG AAGATACATG AGCTTGTTGG TGCAAGGATG 4451 4501 CATCATCTGT CTGTATGCCA GTGGGAGGTG AAACTCAAGT TGGACTGTGA TGGCCCTGCA AGTGGTACCT GGAGAGTTGT AACTACAAAT GTTACTGGTC 4551 ACACCTGCAC CATTGATATA TACCGAGAAG TGGAGGAAAT AGAATCACAG 4601 AAGTTAGTGT ACCATTCAGC CAGTTCGTCA GCTGGACCAT TGCATGGTGT 4651 TGCACTGAAT AATCCATATC AACCTTTGAG TGTGATTGAT CTAAAGCGCT 4701 GCTCTGCTAG GAACAACAGA ACAACATATT GCTATGATTT TCCGCTGGCC 4751 TTTGAAACTG CACTGCAGAA GTCATGGCAG TCCAATGGCT CTACTGTTTC 4801 TGAAGGCAAT GAAAATAGTA AATCCTACGT GAAGGCAACT GAGCTAGTGT 4851 TTGCTGAAAA ACATGGGTCC TGGGGCACTC CTATAATTCC GATGGAACGC 4901 CCTGCTGGGC TCAACGACAT TGGTATGGTC GCTTGGATCA TGGAGATGTC 4951 AACACCTGAA TTTCCCAATG GCAGGCAGAT TATTGTTGTA GCAAATGATA 5001 TCACTTTCAG AGCTGGATCA TTTGGCCCAA GGGAAGATGC ATTTTTTGAA 5051 ACTGTCACTA ACCTGGCTTG CGAAAGGAAA CTTCCTCTTA TATACTTGGC 5101 AGCAAACTCT GGTGCTAGGA TTGGCATAGC TGATGAAGTA AAATCTTGCT 5151 TCCGTGTTGG ATGGTCTGAC GAAGGCAGTC CTGAACGAGG GTTTCAGTAC 5201 5251 ATCTATCTGA CTGAAGAAGA CTATGCTCGC ATTAGCTCTT CTGTTATAGC 5301 ACATAAGCTG GAGCTAGATA GTGGTGAAAT TAGGTGGATT ATTGACTCTG 5351 TTGTGGGCAA GGAGGATGGG CTTGGTGTCG AGAACATACA TGGAAGTGCT

FIG. 13C

5401	GCTATTGCCA	GTGCTTATTC	TAGGGCATAT	GAGGAGACAT	TTACACTTAC
5451	ATTTGTGACT	GGGCGGACTG	TAGGAATAGG	AGCTTATCTT	GCTCGACTTG
5501	GTATACGGTG	CATACAGCGT	CTTGACCAGC	CTATTATTTT	AACAGGGTTT
5551	TCTGCCCTGA	ACAAGCTCCT	TGGGCGGGAA	GTGTACAGCT	CCCACATGCA
5601	GCTTGGTGGT	CCTAAGATCA	TGGCGACCAA	TGGTGTTGTC	CACCTCACTG
5651	TTCCAGATGT	CCTTGAAGGT	GTTTCCAATA	TATTGAGGTG	GCTCAGCTAT
5701	GTTCCTGCAA	ACATTGGTGG	ACCTCTTCCT	ATTACCAAAC	CTCTGGACCC
5751	TCCAGACAGA	CCTGTTGCTT	ACATCCCTGA	GAACACATGC	GATCCACGTG
5801	CAGCTATCTG	TGGTGTAGAT	GACAGCCAAG	GGAAATGGTT	GGGTGGTATG
5851	TTTGACAAAG	ACAGCTTTGT	GGAGACATTT	GAAGGATGGG	CAAAAACAGT
5901	GGTTACTGGC	AGAGCAAAGC	TTGGAGGAAT	TCCTGTGGGC	GTCATAGCTG
5951	TGGAGACACA	GACCATGATG	CAGATCATCC	CTGCTGATCC	AGGTCAGCTT
6001	GATTCCCATG	AGCGATCTGT	CCCTCGTGCT	GGACAAGTGT	GGTTCCCAGA
6051	TTCTGCAACC	AAGACCGCTC	AGGCATTATT	AGACTTCAAC	CGTGAAGGAT
6101	TGCCTCTGTT	CATCCTGGCT	AATTGGAGAG	GCTTCTCTGG	TGGACAAAGA
6151	GATCTCTTTG	AAGGAATTCT	TCAGGCTGGG	TCAACAATTG	TCGAGAACCT
6201	TAGGACATAT	AATCAGCCTG	CTTTTGTGTA	CATTCCTATG	GCTGGAGAGC
6251	TTCGTGGAGG	AGCTTGGGTT	GTGGTCGATA	GCAAAATAAA	TCCAGACCGC
6301	ATTGAGTGTT	ATGCTGAAAG	GACTGCCAAA	GGTAATGTTC	TCGAACCTCA
6351	AGGGTTAATT	GAAATCAAGT	TCAGGTCAGA	GGAACTCCAA	GACTGTATGG
6401	GTAGGCTTGA	CCCAGAGTTG	ATAAATCTGA	AAGCAAAACT	CCAAGATGTA
6451				GAAGGGATTC	
6501				ATATACCCAG	
6551				GAATGGCAGC	
6601	ATTAAGAAAG	TTGTAGACTG	GGAAGAATCA	CGCTCGTTCT	TCTATAAAAG
6651	GCTACGGAGG	AGGATCGCAG	AAGATGTTCT	TGCAAAAGAA	ATAAGGCAGA
6701	TAGTCGGTGA	TAAATTTACG	CACCAATTAG	CAATGGAGCT	CATCAAGGAA
6751				AGCACTGGAT	
6801	TGATGCTTTT	GTTGCCTGGA	AGGACAGTCC	TGAAAACTAC	AAGGGGCATA
6851	TCCAAAAGCT	TAGGGCTCAA	AAAGTGTCTC	ATTCGCTCTC	TGATCTTGCT
6901				CAGGGTCTTT	
6951				GTTTGTTCAG	
7001				AACACAATGT	
7051				GATATTGCTT	
7101				TCTTGGAATT	
7151	CCTGGTGCTA	TGGTTGATGG	ATGTATATTG	GATATGTGCG	TTCTGCCAGG

FIG. 13D

/201	TGTAAGCACA	AAGGTTTAGA	CARAMMRARA	RCAAGAGCGA	GTGAACCTGT
7251	TCTGGTTTTG	CAGTGGTTCA	GTAAGGCAGA	AAGTTGTTAA	ACCGTAGTTC
7301	TGAGATGTAT	TACCAGTGNC	GCCATGCTGT	ACTTTTAGGG	TGTATAATGC
7351	GGATACAAAT	AAACAATTTA	GCGGTTCATT	AAAGTTTGAA	CTCAAATAAC
7401	ATGTTCTTTG	TAAGCATATG	TACCGTACCT	CTACGTGAAA	TAAAGTTGTT
7451	GAATTAGCAT	тесававава			

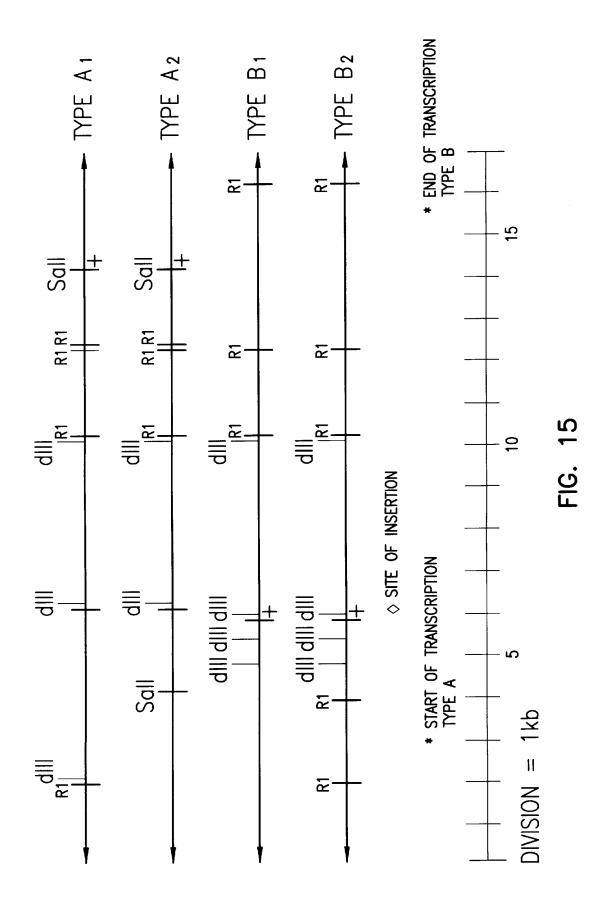
FIG. 13E

MSQLGLAAAA SKALPLLPNR QRSSAGTTFS SSSLSRPLNR RKSHTRSLRD 51 GGDGVSDAKK HSQSVRQGLA GIIDLPSEAP SEVDISHGSE DPRGPTDSYQ 101 MNGIINETHN GRHASVSKVV EFCAALGGKT PIHSILVANN GMAAAKFMRS 151 VRTWANDTFG SEKAIQLIAM ATPEDMRINA EHIRIADQFV EVPGGTNNNN YANVQLIVGM AQKLGVSAVW PGWGHASENP ELPDALTAKG IVFLGPPASS 201 MNALGDKVGS ALIAQAAGVP TLAWSGSHVE VPLECCLDAI PEEMYRKACV 251 TTTEEAVASC QVVGYPAMIK ASWGGGGKGI RKVHNDDEVR ALFKQVQGEV 301 PGSPIFVMRL ASQSRHLEVQ LLCDQYGNVA ALHSRDCSVQ RRHQKIIEEG 351 PVTVAPRETV KALEQAARRL AKAVGYVGAA TVEYLYSMET GDYYFLELNP 401 RLQVEHPVTE WIAEVNLPAA QVAVGMGIPL WQIPEIRRFY GMDYGGGYDI WRKTAALATP FNFDEVDSQW PKGHCVAVRI TSEDPDDGFK PTGGKVKEIS 501 FKSKPNVWAY FSVKSGGGIH EFADSQFGHA FAYGLSRPAA ITNMSLALKE 551 IQIRGEIHSN VDYTVDLLNA SDFRENKIHT GWLDTRIAMR VQAERPPWYI 601 SVVGGALYKT VTTNAATVSE YVSYLTKGHI PPKHISLVNS TVNLNIEGSK 651 YTIETVRTGH GSYRLRMNDS TVEANVQSLC DGGLLMQLDG NSHVIYAEEE 701 AGGTRLQIDG KTCLLQNDHD PSKLLAETPC KLLRFLVADG AHVDADVPYA 751 EVEVMKMCMP LLSPASGVIH CMMSEGQALQ AGDLIARLDL DDPSAVKRAE 801 PFDGIFPQME LPVAVSSQVH KRYAASLNAA RMVLAGYEHN INEVVQDLVC 851 CLDNPELPFL QWDELMSVLA TRLPRNLKSE LEDKYKEYKL NFYHGKNEDF 901 PSKLLRDIIE ENLSYGSEKE KATNERLVEP LMNLLKSYEG GRESHAHFVV 951 KSLFEEYLTV EELFSDGIQS DVIETLRHQH SKDLQKVVDI VLSHQGVRNK 1001 AKLVTALMEK LVYPNPGGYR DLLVRFSSLN HKRYYKLALK ASELLEQTKL 1051 SELRASVARS LSDLGMHKGE MSIKDNMEDL VSAPLPVEDA LISLFDYSDR 1101 TVQQKVIETY ISRLYQPHLV KDSIQMKFKE SGAITFWEFY EGHVDTRNGH 1151 GAIIGGKRWG AMVVLKSLES ASTAIVAALK DSAQFNSSEG NMMHIALLSA 1201 ENESNISGIS SDDQAQHKME KLSKILKDTS VASDLQAAGL KVISCIVQRD 1251 EARMPMRHTF LWLDDKSCYE EEQILRHVEP PLSTLLELDK LKVKGYNEMK 1301 YTPSRDRQWH IYTLRNTENP KMLHRVFFRT IVRQPNAGNK FRSAQISDAE 1351 VGCPEESLSF TSNSILRSLM TAIEELELHA IRTGHSHMYL CILKEQKLLD 1401 LIPFSGSTIV DVGQDEATAC SLLKSMALKI HELVGARMHH LSVCQWEVKL 1451 KLDCDGPASG TWRVVTTNVT GHTCTIDIYR EVEEIESQKL VYHSASSSAG 1501 PLHGVALNNP YQPLSVIDLK RCSARNNRTT YCYDFPLAFE TALQKSWQSN 1551 GSTVSEGNEN SKSYVKATEL VFAEKHGSWG TPIIPMERPA GLNDIGMVAW 1601 IMEMSTPEFP NGRQIIVVAN DITFRAGSFG PREDAFFETV TNLACERKLP 1651 1701 LIYLAANSGA RIGIADEVKS CFRVGWSDEG SPERGFQYIY LTEEDYARIS 1751 SSVIAHKLEL DSGEIRWIID SVVGKEDGLG VENIHGSAAI ASAYSRAYEE

**FIG. 14A** 

1801	TFTLTFVTGR	TVGIGAYLAR	LGIRCIQRLD	QPIILTGFSA	LNKLLGREVY
1851	SSHMQLGGPK	IMATNGVVHL	TVPDVLEGVS	NILRWLSYVP	ANIGGPLPIT
1901	KPLDPPDRPV	AYIPENTCDP	RAAICGVDDS	QGKWLGGMFD	KDSFVETFEG
1951	WAKTVVTGRA	KLGGIPVGVI	AVETQTMMQI	IPADPGQLDS	HERSVPRAGQ
2001	VWFPDSATKT	AQALLDFNRE	GLPLFILANW	RGFSGGQRDL	FEGILQAGST
2051	IVENLRTYNQ	PAFVYIPMAG	ELRGGAWVVV	DSKINPDRIE	CYAERTAKGN
2101	VLEPQGLIEI	KFRSEELQDC	MGRLDPELIN	LKAKLQDVNH	GNGSLPDIEG
2151	IRKSIEARTK	QLLPLYTQIA	IRFAELHDTS	LRMAAKGVIK	KVVDWEESRS
2201	FFYKRLRRRI	AEDVLAKEIR	QIVGDKFTHQ	LAMELIKEWY	LASQATTGST
2251	GWDDDDAFVA	WKDSPENYKG	HIQKLRAQKV	SHSLSDLADS	SSDLQAFSQG
2301	LSTLLDKMDP	SQRAKFVQEV	KKVLD		

FIG. 14B



AAGCTTGGTA TGGATTCgTC AGCGCCAAgC CGGGGTTTTG CATGCGCCCg ACTGGaArCs GAATTCCgTg AgCCCtGTaC rrCaATGGCA ACCCCAsGGT TACTggGGTG GCTGAATGGT CTCsGCTTAC GCAATTGTTT GTGGCAgCwG 101 CGTGGGCTAA ATGTArGTTG TCTCTTGTTG CACTGCArGA TGGATGGGTA 151 gCCTCTGGGC CGCCTCTGCT ArTGTCTArC GtTTGCTGAC TGTGGTTTAt 201 TCAGGGATGC CCATGCCCAT GCTAGATTGA tAGGTGCCAT TCTAATGGTA 251 GGTGGCGGTA AGGTTTATTA AGCTGYAGYA TCAGTAGGTA ACCTCATGAA 301 TCAGGGTTTA AGCACACCTT TTCCTTTGTG TGGGTGCATA AGGAATGCAC 351 TTGGCTTCGT TCCCTGATAG TCTTTGsTCA TGTGTCATTC TACCAAGTGG 401 GTTACTGTAA CATTGCACTC TATGATGGTT GGTGGTLGTG CATCTTTyTG 451 CTYCCCCTGG YTGTCTAATA CCTGCATGTA ACTGATGACC YYCYTTTATG 501 TATCATATAG ATTACATCCT TTTGTTGTAC ATCTCAATTC TGAAAAAACA 551 ATGTTTTGCA TTCTTAGCGc TCTGTGCaCA AgGaAAaGGa gGTTTTACCT 601 gCAAcTtTTT TTTTCGAGAA AAAACAAACC TTTCTGAAaG gCAGTGATCA 651 TTTAGtATAA AGAAAATTTG ATTTACTTTC TTCAGAGAGA AtATkCCAAr 701 CAAACAATTT TCTTACTGTC TGAGCCACGA AATTTGATCT TGATCLTACT 751 TTCACAAGCC ACATGAAGCC tTATCATCGC TCTGATAAAA AArCCAAaTA 801 GGTGATTCAT AGAATGAGAR AAAGAACCTG TTGCCATTTG GGGACCTTGT 851 TGTGTACTCA TTATCCCCCC TGCTCAGGTT GAGGTTTCCT TGCCACTGCC 901 ACCCCTTGGC CCCTTCTTAT ACAACCATCT CCATTGAAAa AGATTTTGCA 951 CtACATTTGG GCTTcGTATG aCAAAAAAGG aAAATaAAaC TaAaCAGCAG 1001 AAACATAGTA TAaTTATAGg TAAAAGGTTC TGGCAAGTTT GAGTGGAAGA 1051 GACCTTTGTA TATTTGGACA TATTTCACTA GTAAATAGTT TTCTAAAATC 1101 TTCATGAATG GTGGCCAATA AACTTGATAA GATCTCAACA TGGCAGGTTC 1151 CTTCMAAATG AGAGGAAAAC TGGAAACATC ACAAATATTT TTTAGCGAGT 1201 GGCCTATAAA TTATAATGTT GCTTTCATTT CTTTGATATT CAAAACTTCC 1251 TAAGAGTATT CTGCTAGAGC TCTGATGGTG TCTTTTGCCT CTGTCAGATT 1301 TTCCAGGAGT TTTCTTCCCT TTTtATGGCA CTGTGCGTTT GAGAAGGTCT 1351 TCAATTGTGC TGTCTGGGCC ACGGAACGAC AATGTCACAG CTTGGATTAG 1401 CCGCAGCTGC CTCAAAGGCC TTGCCACTAC TCCCTAATCG CCAGAGAAGT 1451 TCAGCTGGGA CTACATTCTC ATCATCTTCA TTATCGAGGC CCTTAAACAG 1501 AAGGAAAAGC CATACTCGLT CACTCCGTGA TGGCGGAGAT GGGGTATCAG 1551 ATGCCAAAAA GCACAGCCAG TCTGTTCGTC AAGGTACTGt GAATATCTTT 1601 tGaTACAAgc tAAAATTTtG cTACAGAATA TaTAtTtaAA GAGTtCTtTC 1651 TTGGcTGGtG ttGtTTATTT GttT.aACAt sCGAAAgGGC CtctAgttGg 1701 1751 attGgttaGG tggsCTGAAT ACCACTCCTT AAGGTCTTGA GTTTGCTTTT

FIG. 16A

1801	CCCCnCGGAG	CGAATTTTAG	GCTAGGGTTA	CCCCCCACC	CCCACCCGAA
1851	TCTGCACAGy	ccggycgygg	<b>yCGyCCTCAT</b>	ATAGGCTACG	ATGTCATTGT
1901	GTATCGGCGG	GCCAGGGGTT	TAAGAGTTTT	CTTGACCTTT	GTTAGAAGAT
1951	CTTAATAATA	CAATGTCCAA	GGGCTGTCTT	ACCCTGTAGG	TCGAGTTTTT
2001	AGTTGTTTTA	ACATGGTAAT	GTTTGAAGCC	TCATTCTAGG	Trccaatata
2051	GATATGCTCA	CTGCTCAGTT	TCAAATGTTT	GTCTGCATGT	AGGTCTTGCT
2101	GGCATTATCG	ACCTCCCAAG	TGAGGCACCT	TCCGAAGTGG	ATATTTCACA
2151	GTAAGGACTA	CAATATTTTG	CGTACGTTTG	TTTTGGAAAA	AGAAAATATT
2201	CTCAGCTTAT	TTATACTAGC	TTCGCTAATA	CTGAAATGCT	GTCTTAATGT
2251	CCTGGTGCTG	TATGCTCAAT	CTTTCATAGT	AAATGCTGCA	AAATATGTGA
2301	TGTAACTGTT	GCAACACAGC	CAGGGACCTG	TTATTTAGAG	CATGGTGAAT
2351	GCTCTGGTTC	AGTTATATGA	TGTAGTTATA	GCTCATGTTG	AAGAATTAGT
2401	TGCAGTGTTT	GCTGGACAAT	GGTCACTTAT	TATAAATCAT	ATCTGCATAC
2451	ACATTTGTGA	CTTCTGTTGC	TGTAAATGCC	CGCATTTTTT	GAGAAAAATT
2501	TAAATGCTTG	GCCTAAATTG	GACATATATG	ATAGACAAAG	CTGATTTGAA
2551	CTTTGTTTAT	TTTTGACATC	CATGCATATT	GTCAGTGTTG	TGAAAACAAT
2601	ACTAATCCTT	TTTTTTTGTC	TTTTTCCAGT	GGATCTGAGG	ATCCTAGGGG
2651	GCCAACAGAT	TCTTATCAAA	TGAATGGGAT	TATCAATGAA	ACACATAATG
2701	GAAGACATGC	CTCAGTGTCC	AAGGTTGTTG	AATTTTGTGC	GGCACTAGGT
2751	GGCAAAACAC	CAATTCACAG	TATATTAGTG	GCCAACAATG	GAATGGCAGC
2801	ACCCAAATTT	ATGAGGAGTG	TCCGGACATG	GGCTAATGAT	ACTTTTGGAT
2851	CTGAGAAGGC	AATTCAACTC	ATAGCTATGG	CAACTCCGGA	AGACATGAGG
2901	ATAAATGCAG	AACACATTAG	AATTGCTGAC	CAATTACGTA	GAGGTGCCTG
2951	GTGGAACAAA	CAATAATAAC	TACGCCAATG	TTCAACTCAT	AGTGGAGGTT
3001	AGCCTTGCTA	ATCTGTTAGT	TTACTACTGG	TCTGCTGTTT	CCTTTATTTG
3051	TTGTATAATG	ATTGACATAT	TTAAGTAGAG	AAATTTATAT	TTCTCCTCTG
3101	CTGTTGTGGA	AGTCCAATTG	TCATCATTAA	CTGTGAAATA	TTGCAGATGG
3151	CACAAAAACT	AGGTGTTTCT	GCTGTTTGGC	CTGGTTGGGG	TCATGCTTCT
3201	GAGAATCCTG	AACTGCCAGA	TGCATTGACC	GCAAAAGGGA	TCGTTTTTCT
3251	TGGCCCACCT	GsATCATCAA	TGAATGCTTT	GGGAGATAAG	GTCGGCTCAG
3301	CTCTCATTGC	TCAAGCAGCC	GGGGnCCCAA	CTCTTGCTTG	GAGTGGATCA
3351	CATGTGAGTC	TCACTCTTTG	ATTACTATCC	GCCTGTCTCA	TTGCTCTCTC
3401	TTTCATATTC	TAATGACACT	AAATTTAGGT	TGAAGTTCCA	TTAGAGTGCT
3451	GCTTAGACGC	GATACCTGAG	GAGATGTATA	GAAAAGCTT	

1	GAATTCCGTG	AGCCCTGTAC	GGCAATGGCA	ACCCCAGGGT	TACTGGGGTG
51	GCTGAATGGT	CTCGGCTTAC	GCAATTGTTT	GTGGCAGCTG	CGTGGGCTAA
101	ATGTAGGTTG	TCTCTTGTTG	CACTGCAGGA	TGGATGGGTA	GCCTCTGGGC
151	CGCCTCTGCT	AGTGTCTAGC	GTTGCTGACT	GTGGTTTATT	CAGGGATGCC
	CATGCCCATG				
251	GCGGTAAGGT	TTATTAAGCT	GTCGTATCAG	TAGGTAACCT	CATGAATCAG
301	GGTTTAAGCC	CACCTTCTCC	TTTGTGTGGG	TGCATAAGGA	ATGCACTTGG
351	CTTCGTTCCC	TGCTAGTCTT	TGCTCATGTG	TCATTCTACC	AAGTGGGTTA
401	CTGTAACATT	GCACTCTATG	ATGGTTGGTG	GTTGTGCATC	TTTTTGCTTC
451	CCCTGGTTGT	CTAATACCTG	CATGTAACTG	ATGACCTTCT	TTTATGTATC
501	ATATAGATTA	CATCTTTTGT	TGTACATCTC	AATTCTGAAA	AACAATGTTT
551	TGCATTCTTA	GCGCTCTGTG	CACAAGGAAA	AGGAGGTTTT	ACCTGCAACT
601	TTTTTTTCG	AGAAAAAACA	AACCTTTCTG	AAAGGCAGTG	ATCATTTAGT
651	ATAAAGAAAA	TTTGATTTAC	TTTCTTCAGA	GAGAATATTC	CAAACAAACA
701	ATTTTCTTAC	AGTCTGAGCC	ACGAAATTTG	ATCTTGATCT	TACTTTCACA
751	AGCCACATGA	AGCCTTATCA	TCGCTCTGAT	AAAAAAACCA	AATAGGTGAT
801	TCATAGAATG	AGAAAAAGAA	CCTGTTGCCA	TTTGGGGACC	TTGTTGTGTA
851	CTCATTATCC	CCCCTGCTCA	GGTTGAGGTT	TCCTTGCCAC	TGCCACCCCT
901	TGGCCCCTTC	TTATACAACC	ATCTCCATTG	AAAAAGATTT	TGCACTACAT
	TTGGGCTTCG				
	AGTATAATTA				
	TGTATATTTG				
	AATGGTGGCC				
	AATGAGAGGA				
	TAAATTATAA				
1251	TATTCTGCTA	GAGCTCTGAT	GGTGTCTTTT	GCCTCTGTCA	GATTTTCCAG
1301	GAGTTTTCTT	CCCTTTTTAT	GGCACTGT		

1	AGCATCCCTT	GGGATTGTGA	TnACTCACAT	AAATTCTTGC	GAAnTGTTGA
51	CATTCTAGTG	ATTTGAGTTC	CGTTCTAGTG	TGCTAGTCAn	TTGAGCTCAA
101	GTCTTGGTTT	TATGTGTGCG	TATTCACTGT	GATCTTTGTG	TCGTGTGTGA
151	GTTGTTGATC	CTTCCCTTGC	TCCGTGATTC	TTTGTGAAAT	CTTTTGAAAG
201	GGCGAGAGGC	TCCAAGCTGT	GGAGATTCCT	CGCAAGTGGG	ATTAAGAAAA
251			TCAAGTTGGT		
301			GTTGGGACGC		
351	CGTTGGTCTT	GGCCGAACCA	CGGGATAACC	ACCGTGCCAT	CTCTGTGATT
401			TTGTGTTGAG		
451	CAAATTACTG	TGCTAACAAT	TAATCAAGTT	TTGTGGCTTA	AGATTTTGAA
501			TGGTCTGTGT		
551			GGAGCCACTC		
601			CATATGATGC		
651	CTATGCGAGG	GGCCATGCTT	ATGACCATAA	GTAATCTTCC	TGGTTTAGAA
701	ATGCTTGCTT	CTCATATGGT	TCATGGGAAA	TTCGCATGCC	TCCTTGTGGT
751	GAAAATGTCT	GGACAAAACA	GCTGAAGAAT	GGTCGTAAAT	CTTGTTTTAT
801	GGGAAATCGC	CAATATATTG	ATCTTGATCA	TTCTTATTGC	TTGGATGCAG
851			AGACTTCGAA		
901			AATCATCACA		
951	AAAAAyTTAC	AGTTAATTGG	ATATAGGAGG	GnGCAAAAAC	ACAGTAAGTT
1001			TATTTTAGTT		
1051			CATCGTGTCG		
1101			TGAGATGAAT		
1151			GTGGCTnTTA		
1201			AGTTGGATAA		
1251					AATTTATGCA
1301					AGAnATGTTT
1351					GTnTGATTGT
1401					TCACCCCACT
					nGGCGACATC
1501	ACATAAGnAA	ATTGTGATTA	ATTTTTGTTT	TTTTGCAGnA	TGACCATGAT
1551	CCATCAAAGT	TATTA			

1	ACATAAGCTG	GGTTAGTAGT	GGTGAATTAG	TGGATTATTG	ATCTGTTGTG
51				ACATGGAaGT	
101	AGTGcTTaTT	yTrGGGATAT	GAGGGAATTW	Amattacatt	TGTGAcTGGG
151	CGGACTGTAG	GATAGGAGTT	ATCTTGyTcG	ATTGGTATAC	GGTGCATACA
201	GskyTTGACC	AGCTATTATT	TTAACAGGgT	TTTCTGCCCT	GAACAAGTCC
251	TTGGGCGGGA	AGTGTACAGC	TCCCACATGC	AGCTTGGTGG	TCCTAAGATC
301	ATGGCGACCA	ATGGTGTTGT	CCACCTCACT	GTTCCAGATG	ACCTTGAAGG
351	TGTTTCCAAT	ATATTGAGGT	GGCTCAGCTA	TGTTCCTGCA	AACATTGGTG
401	GACCTCTTCC	TATTACCAAA	CCTCTGGACC	CTCCAGACAG	ACCTGTTGCT
451	TACATCCCTG	AGAACACATG	CGATCCACGT	GCAGCTATCT	GTGGTGTAGA
501	TGACAGCCAA	GGGAAATGGT	TGGGTGGTAT	GTTTGACAAA	GACAGCTTTG
551	TGGAGACATT	TGAAGGATGG	GCAAAAACAG	TGGTTACTGG	CAGAGCAAAG
601	CTTGGAGGAA	TTCCATGCAT	CTTAATAAAC	ACAGTTGGCC	CTTAAAGCAA
651	GTGAACTTCT	TGAACAAACC	AAACTAAGTG	AACTCCGTGC	AAGCGTTGCA
701	AGAAGCCTTT	CGGATCTGGG	GATGCATAAG	GGAGAAATGA	GTATTAAGGA
751	TAACATGGAA	GATTTAGTCT	CTGCCCCATT	ACCTGTTGAA	GATGCTCTGA
801	TTTCTTTGTT	TGATTACAGT	GATCGAACTG	TTCAGCAGAA	AGTGATTGAG
851	ACATACATAT	CACGATTGTA	CCAGGTATTA	TATCAACTAA	CTTAATGTCT
901	TCCATAGTCT	CACTAAGCAT	ATCTGATATG	tTTAGATACC	CTACATGGAA
951				ATTGAGAAAT	
1001				ATTGTGATCT	
1051				TATTTTTCA	
1101	GTTnAGGATA	GCAnCCAAAT	GAAATCCAAG	GATCTGGTGC	TATTACTTTT
1151	TGGGAATTTA	TGAAGGGC			

1	CTCCCAATAT	TGTCATGAGG	CTTGCATCCC	AGGTTAGTTT	TTTTTCCTTT
51	CTGAAATTTA	TATTCCATAC	CTTTTCACCT	TTAGTTATCC	TTGTATTTTC
101	TGGAAGCTTC	ATCTGATGCA	TTATTGACAA	ATGCACTAAT	GGTCATCATA
151	TTTGGAGATT	AACATATTTA	TCTTAATTGA	TGGGAACTCT	TGAAAATGAC
201	AATGGTTGAG	CAGATAATTA	ACAGTTTTTT	AATAAAAAA	CATGCATTTC
251	TAGGAGTTGG	ACTAAGCTTT	TCTTAGTATG	AAGTGCCATG	TTTTACATGG
301	TCCATTTGTG	TCAATTTACA	GTCGGTATCA	TGGAAAGGTT	GTCATAATGG
351	CTGGAGANAA	ACAACACATC	TTGTTTCTCA	ACACTTGTGG	GAGAAGANGT
401	TTTACCTTTT	TTCCTAAAAT	TACTTTTTGT	ACTAAATTGT	ATAATTTTTC
451	CAATATTCTC	CATGATTATT	GAACTCTGCT	GTGTTCAAAC	AGCCAAAACA
501	TGTTTCCATA	CTTTACACCT	TTATTTTTA	GATGGAACCT	GGAATTGTGC
551	TCTGTTATCT	GTATCATGCA	TATATTGATC	TTAAACCTAT	CTCTATTGTA
601	GAATCCGCAC	TTGAATTCAG	TTGCTTGTGA	TCAATATG	

FIG. 18C

```
1 GGTAACCACC ACACCCGCGG CGCTTAATGG CCGTACAGGG NGGTCCCATT
 51 CGCCATTCAG GTGCGCAACT GTTGGGAAGG GCGATCGGTG CGGGCTTCTT
101 CGNTATTACG CCAGCTGGCG AAAGGGGGAT GTGCTGCAAG GCGATTAAGT
   TGGGTAACGC CAGGGTTTTC CCAGTCACGA CGTTGTAAAA CGACGGCCAG
151
   TGAGCGCGCG TAATACGACT CACTATAGGG CGAATTGGGT ACCGGGCCCC
201
251 CCCTCGAGGT CGACCTGCAG GTCAACGGAT CCTAGGGGGC CAACAGATTC
301 TTATCAAATG AATGGGATTA TCAATGAAAC ACATAATGGA AGACATGCCT
351 CAGTGTCCAA GGTTGTTGAA TTTTGTGCGG CACTAGGTGG CAAAACACCA
401 ATTCACAGTA TATTAGTGGC CAACAATGGA ATGGCAGCAG CAAAATTTAT
451 GAGGAGTGTC CGGACATGGG CTAATGATAC TTTTGGATCT GAGAAGGCAA
501 TTCAACTCAT AGCTATGGCA ACTCCGGAAG ACATGAGGTA AATGCAGAAC
551 ACATTAGA
```

FIG. 18D

				*	
1	GAATAATCTG	CCTGCAGCTC	AAGTTGCTGT	TGGAATGGGC	ATACCTCTTT
51	GGCAGATTCC	AGGTAATTAC	CAATTTACCA	ACTTATTTAG	TTCCTTATTG
101	TTTTATTCTC	TAATTTTCTA	CTTATGTAgA	AATCAGACGT	TTCTATGGAA
151	TGGACTATGG	AGGAGGGTAT	GACATTTGGA	GGAAAACAGC	AGCTCTTGCT
201	ACACCATTTA	ATTTTGATGA	AGTAGATTCT	CAATGGCCAA	AGGGCCATTG
251		AGAATTACTA			
301	CTGGTGGGAA	AGTGAAGGTA	AGTTTTCTAG	ATGACATGTA	TTATATATCG
351	TTCAAAgAgA	TTAAGTTTGG	TTAAATGAcT	AGGTCTTGAT	TTTTTATCTT
401	TCAGGAGATA	AGTTTTAAAA	GCAAGCCTAA	TGTTTGGGCC	TaCTTCTCAG
451	TAAAGGTaAC	TTGTTAACTT	TAGTACGCTG	TCACATTATt	ctTCsTTGTG
501	.AAAATAAtT	TGAACGGTtC	TCTTTGTATT	TTaACCAtCC	AtCgTCTCAT
551	TTAsCAgAgC	ACACAAATAT	TtGCACTGAC	CCCCcTcCCC	tTATCtGCtT
601	TCAgTCTGGT	GGAgGCATtC	AtGAATTtGC	TGATTCTCAG	TTCGGTATGT
651	GTAAACCAAG	AGTATTCTTT	GTAATTTATA	TTGGTCCTCA	ATTTTGAAAT
701	ATTGCTCTTT	CCGTTACAGG	ACAWGTTTTT	GCATATGGGC	TCTCTAGATC
751	AGCAGCAATA	ACAAACATGA	CTCTTGCATT	AAAAnAGATT	CAAATTCGTG
801	GAGAAATTCA	TTCAAATGTT	TGATTACACA	GTTGATCTCT	TAAATGTTAA
851	GAAATATTAA	CCACCTTTTA	AATCACATTT	TCCATTATGT	TTGATTCCAT
901	ATCATTAATT	TTGATTTTCT	ATTATGGCTA	AACCTGTGGT	GCTATTTTCC
951	TATTATCCCA	GGCTTCCGAC	TTTAGA		

FIG. 18E

#### GGATCC TAGGGGGCCA ACAGATTCTT ATCAAATGRA aTGGGATTAT CAATGAAACA CATAATGGAA 1401 GACATGCCTC AGTGTCCAAG GTTGTTGAAT TTTGTGCGGC ACTAGGTGGC 1451 AAAACACCAA TTCACAGTAT ATTAGTGGCC AACAATGGAA TGGCAGCAGC 1501 aAAATTTATG AggAGTGTCC GGACATGGGC TAATGATACT TTTGGATCTG 1551 AGAAGGCAAT TCAACTCATA GCTATGGCAA CTCCGGAAGA CATGAGGATA 1601 AATGCAGAAC ACATTAGAAT TGCTGACCAA TTaCGTAGAr gTGcctgGTG 1651 gaacaaACAA tA.ATAActA cgCCaATGTT CAAcTcATAg TGGAaGTTAG 1701 CCTTGcTAAT CTGTTAGTTT ACTACTGGTC tGCtGTTtCC TTtATTtGtt 1751 GTaTAATGAT tGACaTATTt AagTAgAgAA atTTATAtTT CtCctCtgCt 1801 GTTGTGgAag TCCAatTGTC acCATtAACt GTgAAaTATt gCAgATgGca 1851 CaAAAACtAG gTgtTTCTgC TGTTTGGCCT gGTTGGGGTC ATGCTTCTGA 1901 GAATCCTGAA CTGCCAGATG CATTGACCGC AAAAGGGATC GTTTTTCTTG 1951 GCCCACCTGC ATCATCAATG AATGCTTTGG GAGATAAGGT CGGCTCAGCT 2001 CTCATTGCTC AAGCAGCCGG GGtCCCAACT CTTGCTTGGA GTGGATCACA 2051 TGTGAGTCTC ACTCTTTGAT TACTATCCGC CTGTCTCATT GCTCTCTCTT 2101 2151 TCATATTCTA ATGACACTAA ATTTAGGTTG AAGTTCCATT AGAGTGCTGC 2201 TTAGACGCGA TACCTGAGGA GATGTATAGA AAAGCTT

FIG. 18F

1	AATTCCTGTG	GGTGTTATAG	CTGTGGAGAC	ACAGACCATG	ATGCAGCTCA
51	TCCCTGCTGA	TCCAGGTCAA	CTTGATTCCC	ATGAGCGATG	TGTTCCTCGG
101	GCTGGACAAG	TGTGGTTCCC	AGATNCTGCA	ACCAAGACAG	CTCAGGCATT
151	ATTAGACTTC	AACCGTGAAG	GATTGCCTCT	GTTCATCCTG	GCTAACTGGA

### 201 GAGGCTTCTC TGGGGGACAG AGAGATCTCT T

## FIG. 19A

1	AATTCATGCA	TCTTAATAAA	CACAGTTGGC	CCTTAAAGCA	AGTGAACTTC
51	TTGAACAAAC	CAAACTAAGT	GAACTCTGTT	CCAGCATTGC	AAGAAGCCTT
101	TCAGATCTGG	GGATGCATAA	GGGAGAAATG	ACTATTAAGG	ATAGCATGGA
151	AGATTTAGTC	TCTGNCCCAT	TGCCTGTTGA	AGATGCTCTT	ATTTCTTTGT
201	TTGATTA				

# FIG. 19B

1	ATAGACCTGT	CGCATACATC	CCTGAGAACA	CATGCGATCC	GCGTGCAGCC
51	ATCCGTGGnG	TAGATGACAG	CCAAGGGAAA	TGGTTGGGTG	GTATGTTTGA
101	CAAAGACAGC	TTTGTGGAGA	CATTTGAAGG	ATGGGCAAAA	ACAGTGGTTA
151	CTGGTAGAGC	AAAGCTTGGA	GGAAGGAATT		

## FIG. 19C

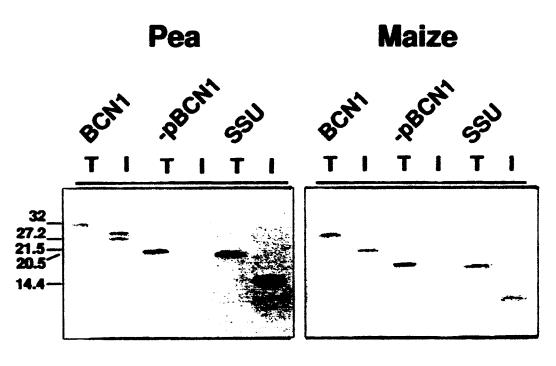


FIG. 20A

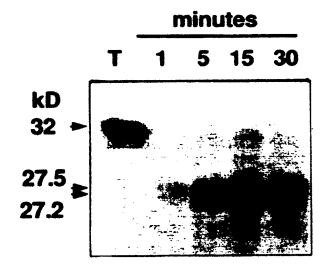


FIG. 20B

#### TRANSGENIC PLANTS EXPRESSING MAIZE ACETYL COA CARBOXYLASE GENE AND METHOD OF ALTERING OIL CONTENT

This application is a national stage filing of PCT/US96/ 04625, filed Apr. 4, 1996, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. application Ser. No. 08/417,089, filed Apr. 5, 1995, now U.S. Pat. No. 6,069,298 which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. application Ser. No. 08/014,326, filed Feb. 5, 1993, 10 now U.S. Pat. No. 5,498,544.

#### BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Acetyl CoA carboxylase (ACCase) is an enzyme involved in many important metabolic pathways in plant, animal and bacterial cells. The enzyme is especially important in fatty acid synthesis in plants and is sensitive to inhibition by some types of herbicides. Structurally, ACCases are biotinylated and are quite large enzymes consisting of one or more subunits. For example, most ACCases of animals, higher plants, and yeast are dimers of 420 to 700 kD native MW and contain subunits of 200 to 280 kD. Diatom and algal ACCases are 700 to 740 kD tetramers of 160 to 180 kD subunits. Bacterial ACCase consists of three dissociable proteins, biotin carboxylase (51 kD), biotin carboxyl carrier protein (22.5 kD), and biotin transcarboxylase (130 kD).

Acetyl CoA Carboxylase (ACCase) catalyzes the formation of malonyl-CoA from acetyl-CoA and bicarbonate in animal, plant, and bacterial cells. Malonyl-CoA is an essential substrate for (i) de novo fatty acid (FA) synthesis, (ii) fatty acid elongation, (iii) synthesis of secondary metabolites such as flavonoids and anthocyanins, and (iv) malonylation of some amino acids and secondary metabolites. Synthesis of malonyl-CoA is the first committed step of 35 flavonoid and fatty acid synthesis and current evidence suggests that ACCase catalyzes the rate-limiting step of fatty acid synthesis. Formation of malonyl-CoA by ACCase occurs via two partial reactions and requires a biotin prosthetic group:

- (i)E-biotin+ATP+HCO<sub>3</sub>→E-biotin-CO<sub>2</sub>+ADP+Pi
- (ii)E-biotin-CO<sub>2</sub>+Acetyl-CoA —>E-biotin+malonyl-CoA (NET)Acetyl-CoA+ATP+HCO<sub>2</sub>→malonyl-CoA+ ADP+Pi

components; biotin carboxylase, biotin transcarboxylase, and biotin carboxyl carrier protein, which can be separated and yet retain partial activity. Plant and animal ACCases contain all three activities on a single polypeptide.

In plants, most ACCase activity is located in plastids of 50 green and non-green plant tissues including leaves and oil seeds. Leaf ACCase activity is primarily located in mesophyll cells, but lesser amounts have been found in C-4 bundle sheath cells and in epidermal cells. The subcellular location of ACCase activity in epidermal cells is unknown, 55 but since synthesis of very long-chain fatty acids (VLCFA) for formation of waxes, cutin, and suberin occurs on the endoplasmic reticulum (ER), malonyl-CoA might also be derived from a cytosolic ACCase. In contrast, rat ACCase is primarily cytosolic or associated with the outer mitochon- 60 drial membrane.

De novo fatty acid synthesis in chloroplasts involves successive 2-carbon additions to acetate, using malonate as the 2-C donor. All intermediates are attached to acyl carrier protein (ACP). Synthesis in plastids resembles that in E. coli 65 in that the fatty acid synthesis complex can be dissociated into separate enzymes: β-ketoacyl-ACP synthase (KAS),

P-ketoacyl-ACP reductase, β-hydroxyl-ACP dehydratase, and enoyl-ACP reductase, acetyl-CoA:ACP transacylase, and malonyl-CoA:ACP transacylase. A highly active KASIII isozvme catalyzes the condensation of acetyl-CoA and malonyl-ACP. Successive additions of malonyl-CoA to acy-1-ACPs catalyzed by KAS I form C16 acyl-ACP, some of which is converted to C18 acyl-ACP by KAS II and then to C18:1-ACP. Fatty acid inetabolisni then diverges; de-esterification allows movement to the cytoplasm (eukaryootic path) where fatty acids may be further unsaturated and/or elongated by additions of malonyl-CoA in the ER. Alternatively, fatty acids are linked to glycerol-3phosphate (prokaryotic path), further unsaturated, and used for synthesis of chloroplast lipids. A portion of cytoplasmic lipids returns to the chloroplast. The relative contributions of these two paths are species-specific but appear to be relatively flexible in mutants blocked in either path. In oilstoring organs such as cotyledons and monocot embryos the triacylglycerides are stored in cytoplasmic oil bodies surrounded by a single unit membrane.

Condensation of malonyl-CoA with phenylpropionyl-CoAs or acetyl-CoA leads to synthesis of flavonoids, anthocyanins, or to polyacetates. Condensation is increased by light, elicitors, or pathogens and may be the rate-limiting step in synthesis of some phytoalexins. In addition to the secondary metabolites derived by de novo synthesis, malonyl conjugates of flavonoid glycosides, formed by malonyl-CoA:flavonoid glycoside malonyltransferase, D-amino acids and 1-amino-carboxyl-cyclopropane (ethylene precursor) are found in plants. Malonylated compounds accumulate in vacuoles, probably after synthesis in the cytoplasm.

An important property of ACCase is the central role it plays in fatty acid synthesis and accumulation in plants and seeds. Available evidence supports the idea that ACCase activity is the rate-limiting step for de novo fatty acid synthesis in plants. High rates of ACCase activity in vitro parallel or slightly precede high rates of lipid deposition or [14C] acetate incorporation into lipids in developing leaves and oil seeds. Significant changes in plant ACCase activity occur during chloroplast development and increase in ACCase activity correlates with lipid deposition in developing oil seeds. Turnham et al., Biochem. J. 212:223 (1883); and Beittenmiller et al., Plant Physiol., 100:923 (1992).

Among other properties, ACCase in most monocots is In E. coli, these reactions are catalyzed by three distinct 45 also inhibited by several herbicides. [14C]acetate incorporation into maize lipids is strongly inhibited by fluazifop and sethoxydim due to inhibition of plastid ACCase. In barley however, fluazifop had little effect on [14C]acetate incorporation into very long-chain fatty acids. Since synthesis of very long-chain fatty acids occurs in the cytosol on the ER, and de novo fatty acid synthesis occurs in the plastids, cytosolic malonyl-CoA might be supplied by a herbicide insensitive ACCase isozyme.

> There are three general mechanisms by which plants may be resistant to, or tolerant of, herbicides. These mechanisms include insensitivity at the site of action of the herbicide (usually an enzyme), rapid metabolism (conjugation or degradation) of the herbicide, or poor uptake and translocation of the herbicide. Altering the herbicide site of action from a sensitive to an insensitive form is the preferred method of conferring tolerance on a sensitive plant species. This is because tolerance of this nature is likely to be a dominant trait encoded by a single gene, and is likely to encompass whole families of compounds that share a single site of action, not just individual chemicals.

> Therefore, detailed information concerning the biochemical site and mechanism of herbicide action is of great

4

importance and can be applied in two ways. First, the information can be used to develop cell selection strategies for the efficient identification and isolation of appropriate herbicide-tolerant variants. Second, it can be used to characterize the variant cell lines and regenerated plants that result from the selections.

3

Tissue culture methods have been used to select for resistance (or tolerance) using a variety of herbicides and plant species (see review by Meredith and Carlson, 1982, in *Herbicide Resistance in Plants*, eds. Lebaron and Gressel, pp. 275–291, John Wiley and Sons, NY). For example, P. C. Anderson et al., in U.S. Pat. No. 4,761,373, disclose the use of tissue culture methods to produce maize plants resistant to herbicidal imidazolidones and sulfonamides.

The resistance is due to the presence of altered acetohydroxy acid synthase which is resistant to deactivation by <sup>15</sup> these herbicides.

Certain 1,3-cyclohexanediones exhibit general and selective herbicidal activity against plants. One such cyclohexanedione is sethoxydim {2-[1-(ethoxyimino)-butyl]-5-[2-(ethylthio)propyl]-3-hydroxy-2-cyclohexen-1-one}. 20 Sethoxydim is commercially available from BASF (Parsippany, N.J.) under the designation POAST<sup>TM</sup>.

Other herbicidal cyclohexanediones include clethodim, (E,E)-(±)-2-[1-[[(3-chloro-2-propenyl)oxy]imino]propyl]-5-[2-(ethylthio)propyl]-3-hydroxy-2-cyclohexen-1-one; 25 available as SELECT<sup>TM</sup> from Chevron Chemical (Valent) (Fresno, Calif.); cloproxydim, (E,E)-2-[1-[[(3-chloro-2-propenyl)oxy]imino]butyl]-5-[2-(ethylthio)propyl]-3-hydroxy-2-cyclohexen-1-one: available as SELECTONE<sup>TM</sup> from Chevron Chemical (Valent) (Fresno, Calif.); and 30 tralkoxydim, 2-[1-(ethoxyimino)propyl]-3-hydroxy-5-mesitylcyclohex-2-enone, available as GRASP<sup>TM</sup> from Dow Chemical USA (Midland. Mich.).

For purposes of reference in the present specification, the herbicides described in the two preceding paragraphs and 35 other structurally related herbicidal compounds, are collectively referred to as the cyclohexanedione family of herbicides.

Certain aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acids exhibit general and selective herbicidal activity against plants. In these 40 compounds, the aryloxy group may be phenoxy, pyridinyloxy or quinoxalinyl. One such herbicidal aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid is haloxyfop, {2-[4-[[3-chloro-5-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyridinyl]oxy]phenoxy]-propanoic acid}, which is available as VERDICT<sup>TM</sup> from Dow Chemical USA (Midland, Mich.). Another is diclofop, {(±)-2-[4-(2,4-dichlorophenoxy)-phenoxy]propanoic acid}, available as HOELON<sup>TM</sup> from Hoechst-Roussel Agri-Vet Company (Somerville. N.J).

Other members of this family of herbicides include 50 fenoxyaprop, (±)-2-[4-[(6-chloro-2-benzoxazolyl)oxy] phenoxy]propanoic acid; available as WHIP<sup>TM</sup> from Hoechst-Roussel Agri-Vet Company (Somerville, N.J.); fluazifop, (±)-2-[4-[[5-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyridinyl]oxy] phenoxy]propanoic acid; available as FUSILADE<sup>TM</sup> from 55 ICI Americas (Wilmington. Del.); fluazifop-P, (R)-2-[4-[[5-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyridinyl]oxy]phenoxy]propanoic acid; available as FUSILADE 2000<sup>TM</sup> from ICI Americas (Wilmington. Del.): and quizalofop, (±)-2-[4-[(6-chloro-2-quinoxalinyl)oxy]phenoxy]propanoic acid; available as 60 ASSURE<sup>TM</sup> from E. I. DuPont de Nemours (Wilmington, Del.).

For purposes of reference in the present specification, the herbicides referred to in the two preceding paragraphs and other structurally related herbicidal compounds, are collectively referred to as herbicidal aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acids.

Thus, there is a need for methods to develop plants that are resistant or tolerant to herbicides. There is also a need to increase the oil and/or fatty acid content of the plants and seeds, as well as for methods to increase their resistance to herbicides. Moreover, there is a need to identify and clone genes important in conferring herbicide tolerance and in increasing the oil content of plants.

#### SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The present invention provides an isolated and purified DNA molecule comprising a DNA segment encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene and methods for conferring herbicide tolerance and/or altering the oil content of plants by introducing and expressing a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in the plant cells. The DNA molecule encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can encode an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or an altered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase substantially tolerant to inhibition by cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides as well as encoding an antisense DNA sequence that is substantially complementary to a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or to a portion thereof. A DNA molecule of the invention can also further comprise an amino terminal plant chloroplast transit peptide sequence operably linked to the maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene.

The method of imparting cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicide tolerance to a plant includes the steps of introducing a chimeric DNA molecule comprising a gene coding for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or an altered or a functional mutant thereof operably linked to a promoter functional in a plant cell into cells of a susceptible plant, and regenerating the transformed plant cells to provide a differentiated plant. The promoter can be an inducible or tissue specific promoter or provide for overexpression of at least about a 2-fold amount of a native plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. The functional linkage of a promoter to the chimeric DNA molecule results in an expression cassette. Expression of the chimeric DNA molecule is in an amount effective to render the acetyl CoA carboxylase and/or the plant tissue substantially tolerant to the herbicides relative to the native acetyl CoA carboxylase present in said plant. Herbicide tolerance can be achieved in the plants by at least two methods, including increasing the level of gene expression of a native or unaltered acetyl CoA carboxylase, or by introducing an altered gene coding for an acetyl CoA carboxylase that is less sensitive to herbicide inhibition. The level of gene expression can be increased by either combining a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene with a promoter that provides for a high level of gene expression, such as a 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter (CaMV), or by introducing multiple copies of the gene into the cell so that the multiple copies of the gene are integrated into the genome of transformed plant cells. The preferred plant cells into which to introduce the expression cassette of the invention, to achieve herbicide tolerance, are monocot plant cells. Once transformed cells exhibiting herbicide tolerance are obtained, transgenic plants and seeds can then be regenerated therefrom, and evaluated for stability of the inheritance of the herbicide tolerance trait.

The invention also provides a method for altering, preferably raising, the oil content in a plant. The method includes the steps of introducing a chimeric DNA molecule comprising a gene coding for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or an altered or a functional mutant thereof operably linked to a promoter functional in a plant cell into the cells of plant tissue and expressing the gene in an amount effective to alter the oil content of the plant cell. An alteration in oil content

can include a change in total oil content over that normally present in that type of plant cell or a change in the type of oil present in the cell. An alteration in oil content in the plant cell, according to the method of the invention can be achieved by at least two methods including:

- (1) an increase or decrease in expression of an altered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene; or
- (2) by introducing an altered or functional mutant plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene.

The level of gene expression of an unaltered plant acetyl 10 CoA carboxylase gene can be increased by either combining an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase with a promoter that provides for a high level of gene expression, or by introducing multiple copies of an expression cassette into cells so that multiple copies of the gene are integrated into 15 the genome. When an altered or a functional mutant plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene codes for an enzyme that exhibits an increase in specific activity, it can lead to an increase in total oil content of the plant cell. When an altered or a functional mutant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene codes 20 for an enzyme having a decrease in specific activity, it may lead to a decrease in the total oil content of the plant cell. Preferably, the expression cassette is introduced into dicot plants such as soybeans, canola, and sunflower. In an especially preferred version, transformed cells exhibiting about 25 a 1.2- to 5-fold increase in total oil content and/or expression or specific activity of acetyl CoA carboxylase are selected for and used to generate transgenic plants and seeds exhibiting a substantial increase in oil content. A substantial increase in oil content depends on the oil content normally 30 present in the plant or seed and can range from about a 1.2 to a 20-fold increase.

The invention also provides for a method of producing plant acetyl CoA carboxylase in a host cell. The method includes the steps of introducing an expression cassette 35 comprising a chimeric gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or an altered or a functional plant acetyl CoA carboxylase operably linked to a promoter into a host cell and expressing the gene in an amount sufficient to permit crystallization of the plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. An 40 expression cassette can include a promoter that is functional in either a eukaryotic or a prokaryotic cell. Preferably, the expression cassette is introduced into a prokaryotic cell, such as E. coli, that is routinely used for production of recombinantly produced proteins. Recombinantly produced 45 and crystallized plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can then be used to identify other herbicides and that bind to and inhibit acetyl CoA carboxylase in plants. In addition, the availability of large amounts of purified enzyme can permit the screening of the efficacy of such herbicides in terms of their 50 ability to bind to, or otherwise inhibit, the activity of the enzyme.

The present invention also provides an isolated and purified DNA molecule of at least seven nucleotide bases which hybridizes under high stringency conditions to a DNA 55 molecule comprising) a DNA segment encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase and provides a hybridization probe comprising an isolated and purified DNA molecule of at least seven nucleotide bases, which is detectably labeled or which binds to a detectable label, which DNA molecule 60 hybridizes under high stringency conditions to the noncoding strand of a DNA molecule comprising a DNA segment encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase.

High stringency conditions are defined as: hybridization at 65° C. for at least 16 hours in 5×SSC, 1×Denhardt's 65 solution, 50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8, 0.2% SDS, 10 mM EDTA, 0.1 mg/ml salmon sperm DNA, followed by washing twice

for 5 minutes in 2×SSC, 0.5% SDS at 25° C., once for 10 minutes in 0.2×SSC, 0.1% SDS at 25° C. and twice for 30 minutes in 0.2×SSC, 0.1% SDS at 65° C.

The present invention also provides a method of introducing an exogenous plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene into a host cell comprising transforming host cells in vitro with an expression cassette comprising a chimeric DNA molecule encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene operably linked to a promoter functional in the host cell, expanding the transformed host cells in vitro, and identifying a transformed host cell which expresses the chimeric DNA molecule

The term "consists essentially of" as used with respect to the present DNA molecules is defined to mean that a major portion of the nucleotide sequence encodes an ACCase, and that nucleotide sequences are not present which encode proteins other than ACCase or functional equivalents thereof.

#### BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE FIGURES

FIG. 1 is a schematic depiction of the fatty acid biosynthesis pathway in plants.

FIG. 2 is a graph depicting the effect of sethoxydim on the growth of mutant maize callus.

FIG. 3 is a graph depicting the shoot length growth of maize seedlings seven days after treatment with sethoxydim.

FIG. 4 is a graph depicting the shoot length growth of maize seedlings fourteen days after treatment with sethoxydim.

FIG. 5: Total soluble and biotinylated polypeptides in ACCase purification fractions from seedling leaves of maize inbred A619. Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE in 7.5% gels and then silver-stained (Panel A). An identical gel was Western-blotted and a longitudinal section of each lane was probed with avidin (Panel B). Lanes were 1: crude (10  $\mu$ g); 2: (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (10  $\mu$ g); 3: S-300 (5  $\mu$ g); 4: Blue Sepharose (2  $\mu$ g); 5: Mono-Q ACCase II (5  $\mu$ g); and 6: Mono-Q ACCase I (5  $\mu$ g). Diagonal lines between lanes indicate position of molecular weight markers shown on the left

FIG. 6: Immunoprecipitation of ACCase activity from B73 leaf, embryo, endosperm, and BMS suspension cultured cells. Equal activities (0.58 nmol min<sup>-1</sup>) were incubated with 16 μL serum (immune plus preimmune), immune complexes were precipitated with Protein A-agarose, and ACCase activity remaining in the resulting supernatant fraction was measured relative to the preimmune serum control.

FIG. 7: Herbicide inhibition of acetyl-(AcCoA) or propionyl-CoA (Prop-CoA)-dependent  $\mathrm{H}^{14}\mathrm{CO}_3$ -incorporation into acid-stable product by ACCase I and II Mono-Q fractions. Activities in the presence of haloxyfop (1  $\mu\mathrm{M}$ ) are expressed relative to the minus herbicide control.

FIG. 8: Comparison of the peptide sequence of maize cDNA clones #15-14 and #18-5 with chicken ACCase. The approximate locations of the biotin carboxylase, biotin binding site, and biotin transcarboxylase functional domains are indicated for the chicken sequence. The percentages of amino acid identity are indicated by cross-hatched boxes for the maize coding sequence. Regions of genomic DNA Type I and Type 11 clone sequences that align with cDNA #18-5 are indicated by solid heavy lines. The approximate locations of subclone #28 and #16 from genomic Type I and subclone #34 from genomic Type II clones are indicated.

FIG. 9: Northern blot of total RNA from leaf, immature embryo and endosperm tissue (16 days after pollination),

and Black Mexican Sweet corn (BMS) cells. Lanes contain  $10~\mu g$  total RNA and were probed with the 2 kb EcoRI fragment of lambda clone #15-14.

FIGS. **10**A–**10**B: DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO. I) of a 2 kb EcoRI fragment of lambda clone #15-14 including a portion of a maize ACCase gene located at bases 2883 to 83 from the 3' stop codon.

FIG. 11: Graph of ACCase activity during seed development in two high oil soybean cell lines and one low oil soybean cell line.

FIG. 12: Cloning strategy to obtain the complete coding sequence of the maize ACCase gene.

FIGS. 13A-13E: DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:5) of a 7470 base pair cDNA of a maize ACCase gene. (Genbank 15 Accession No. U19183).

FIGS. 14A-14B: Predicted amino acid sequence of the complete ACCase gene of maize (SEQ ID NO:6).

FIG. 15: Restriction map of ACCase genomic clones.

FIGS. 16A-16B: Partial nucleotide sequence of a Type <sup>20</sup> A1 ACCase genomic clone (SEQ ID NO:12).

FIG. 17: Partial nucleotide sequence of clone 5A, a Type A ACCase genomic clone (SEQ ID NO:13).

FIGS. 18A–18F: Partial nucleotide sequence of six Type  $_{25}$  A, ACCase genomic clones (SEQ ID NOs 14,15, 16. 17, 18. and 19).

FIGS. 19A–19C: Partial nucleotide sequence of three Type B ACCase clones (SEQ ID NOs 20, 21 and 22).

FIGS. **20**A–**20**B: SDS/PAGE analysis of chloroplast <sup>30</sup> importation of <sup>35</sup>S-labeled ACCase polypeptides. (A) Pea and maize chloroplasts incubated with <sup>35</sup>5-labeled ACCase polypeptides for 30 minutes. (B) A time course analysis of the importation of <sup>37</sup>S-labeled ACCase polypeptides into maize chloroplasts.

# DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The present invention provides a DNA molecule encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene and methods for conferring herbicide tolerance and/or altering the oil content of plants by introducing and expressing a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in the plant cells. In plants, acetyl CoA carboxylase plays a central role in regulating fatty acid synthesis and in the sensitivity of monocots to cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides.

In accord with the present invention, a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is identified, isolated and combined with a promoter functional in a plant cell to provide a recombinant expression cassette. A plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be introduced and expressed in a plant cell. Depending on the type of plant cell, the level of gene expression, and the activity of the enzyme encoded by the gene, introduction of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene into the plant cell can confer herbicide tolerance and/or alteration of the oil of the plant cell.

In monocots, an exogenously introduced plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be expressed at a level effective to render the cells of the plant tissue substantially tolerant to 60 cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicide levels which normally inhibit a native or endogenous acetyl CoA carboxylase. A native acetyl CoA carboxylase i-i an enzyme that is normally encoded and expressed in the plant cell prior to transformation. An exogenously introduced plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is a gene which has been isolated and amplified from either the same or

different type of cell. Exogenous introduction and expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in both monocots and dicots can result in alteration of the oil content and quality of plant tissue and seeds. Exogenous introduction and expression in a host cell, such as a bacteria, can provide for sufficient amounts of plant acetyl CoA carboxylase to allow for crystallization and isolation of the enzyme. Crystallized plant acetyl CoA carboxylase is useful to identify other herbicides that bind to and can inhibit plant acetyl CoA carboxylases. The enzyme could also be used to screen potential herbicidal compounds for efficacy.

A. Formation of an Expression Cassette

An expression cassette of the invention can comprise a chimeric DNA molecule encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or an altered or functional mutant thereof operably linked to a promoter functional in a plant cell. The gene can code for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase that is substantially tolerant to herbicides, preferably cyclohexanedione and/or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides. An expression cassette of the invention can also include an antisense DNA sequence that is substantially complementary to an acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or a portion thereof operably linked to a promoter functional in a plant cell.

1. Isolation and Identification of a Gene Coding for a Plant Acetyl CoA Carboxylase

A gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be identified and isolated by standard methods, as described by Sambrook et al., *Guide to Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual*, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989). The gene can be obtained either from monocot or dicot plant cells. When the gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase is obtained from a dicot plant, the enzyme encoded by the gene exhibits tolerance to cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides. The gene can also be obtained from herbicide-tolerant maize cell lines, prepared as described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,162,602.

A gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be identified by screening of a DNA or cDNA library generated from plant cells. Screening for DNA fragments that encode all or a portion of the gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be accomplished by complementation of an auxotrophic mutant of acetyl CoA carboxylase in E. coli (fabE) (Bachman, Microbiological Reviews, 47:180 (1983)) or veast (acc1) (Michionada, Eur. J. Biochem., 111:79 (1980)) or by screening of plaques for binding to antibodies that specifically recognize a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. DNA fragments that can restore ACCase activity in E. coli or yeast and/or plaques carrying DNA fragments that are immunoreactive with antibodies to a plant ACCase can be subcloned into a vector and sequenced and/or used as probes to identify other cDNA or genomic sequences encoding all or a portion of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene.

Specific examples of cDNA sequences encoding a portion of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene include DNA fragments that include a DNA sequence that substantially corresponds to the coding sequence for the transcarboxylase active site of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase, DNA fragments that include a DNA sequence that substantially corresponds to a coding sequence for the biotin binding site of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase, a DNA fragment encoding the 5' transcriptional start sequence of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene, and a DNA fragment encoding the 3' transcriptional stop sequence for the acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. Substantially corresponding DNA sequences share about 90% to about 100% DNA sequence homology. Especially preferred cDNA probes can be obtained from lambda clone #18-5 which include DNA sequences corresponding to

the transcarboxylase active site domain and the biotin binding site domain. Lambda clone #18-5 includes EcoRI subclones of 3.9 kb, 1.2 kb, or 0.23 kb. Lambda subclone #18-5I is an 3.9 kb EcoRI subclone. The lambda subclone #18-5I has been deposited with the American Type Culture Collection, Rockville, Md., and given Accession No. 69236.

In a preferred version, a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is identified and isolated from an herbicide tolerant maize cell line prepared as described in Example II. A cDNA library can be prepared by oligo dT priming. Plaques containing DNA fragments can be screened with antibodies specific for maize acetyl CoA carboxylase. DNA fragments encoding a portion of an acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be subcloned and sequenced and used as probes to identify a genomic acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. DNA fragments encoding a portion of a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase can 15 be verified by, determining sequence homology with other known acetyl CoA carboxylases, such as chicken or yeast acetyl CoA carboxylase, or by hybridization to acetyl CoA carboxylase specific messenger RNA. Once DNA fragments encoding portions of the 5', middle and 3' ends as well as the 20 transcarboxylase active site or biotin binding site of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase are obtained, they can be used to identify and clone a complete genomic copy of a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene.

To isolate a complete copy of a maize acetyl CoA car- 25 boxylase gene, a maize genomic library can then be probed with cDNA probes prepared as described above. Portions of the genomic copy or copies of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be sequenced and the 5' end of the gene are identified by standard methods including either DNA 30 sequence homology to other acetyl CoA carboxylase genes or by RNAase protection analysis, as described by Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989). Once portions of the 5' end of the gene are identified, complete 35 copies of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be obtained by standard methods, including by cloning or by polymerase chain reaction (PCR) synthesis using oligonucleotide primers complementary to the DNA sequence at the 5' end of the gene. The presence of an isolated full-length 40 copy of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be verified by hybridization, partial sequence analysis, or by expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase enzyme. The maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene cloned and expressed from a maize herbicide tolerant cell line can be assessed for tolerance to 45 cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides by standard methods, as described in Example I.

An expression cassette of the invention can also contain an antisense DNA sequence. A antisense DNA sequence is a sequence that is substantially complementary to all or a 50 portion of a coding sequence of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. A substantially complementary sequence has about 90% to about 100% DNA sequence homology with that of the coding sequence of all or a portion of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. The antisense DNA sequence when 55 expressed can act to inhibit the synthesis and expression of a native plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. Antisense sequences are preferably about 200 to 1000 nucleotides long in order to provide sufficient inhibition of synthesis and/or expression of a native acetyl CoA carboxylase. The inhibition of 60 acetyl CoA carboxylase synthesis and gene expression by antisense DNA sequences can be confirmed in a transformed plant cell by standard methods for measuring the presence and/or activity of the enzyme such as described in Examples I and V.

An expression cassette of the invention can also include a functional mutant of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. 10

Mutants of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene are substantially homologous to a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene and are functional if the acetyl CoA carboxylase expressed retains significant enzyme activity. A mutant substantially homologous to a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can share about 90% to 99.99% DNA sequence with that gene. For example, a mutant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can code for a herbicide tolerant acetyl CoA carboxylase, or for an acetyl CoA carboxylase with altered substrate specificity so that the total amount of oil content in the plants or seeds is increased, or for an enzyme with an altered substrate specificity so that synthesis of secondary metabolites such as flavonoids or anthocyanins is decreased. A preferred mutant is a gene coding for an acetyl CoA carboxylase that is substantially tolerant to cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicide.

Altered or functional mutants of a gene coding for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be obtained by several methods. The alteration or mutation of the ACCase gene can be accomplished by a variety of means including, but not limited to, the following methods.

- spontaneous variation and direct mutant selection in cultures;
- 2. direct or indirect mutagenesis procedures on tissue culture of all cell types, seeds or plants; and
- 3. mutation of the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase gene by methods such as site specific mutagenesis (Sambrook et al., cited supra), transposon mediated mutagenesis (Berg et al., *Biotechnology*, 1:417 (1983)) and deletion mutagenesis (Mitra et al., *Molec. Gen. Genetic.*, 215:294 (1989)).

Mutants can be identified by a change in a functional activity of the enzyme. encoded by the gene or by detecting a change in the DNA sequence using restriction enzyme mapping or partial sequence analysis.

In a preferred version, a functional mutant gene encoding for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase tolerant to cyclohexanedione and/or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides is isolated from a maize herbicide tolerant cell line. The maize herbicide tolerant cell line was obtained as described in U.S. Pat. No. 5,162,602, issued Nov. 10, 1992, the disclosure of which is incorporated in Examples I-III. Briefly, partially differentiated cell cultures are grown and subcultured with continuous exposures to low herbicide levels. Herbicide concentrations are then gradually increased over several subculture intervals. Maize cells or tissues growing in the presence of normally toxic herbicide levels are repeatedly subcultured in the presence of the herbicide and characterized. Stability of the herbicide tolerance trait of the cultured cells may be evaluated by growing the selected cell lines in the absence of herbicides for various periods of time and then analyzing growth after exposing the tissue to herbicide.

Maize cell lines which are tolerant by virtue of having an altered acetyl CoA carboxylase enzyme can be selected by identifying cell lines having enzyme activity in the presence of normally toxic levels of sethoxydim or haloxyfop. The tolerant maize cells can be further evaluated for whether acetyl CoA carboxylase is altered to a less sensitive form or increased in its level of expression.

Maize cell lines with a acetyl CoA carboxylase less sensitive to herbicide inhibition can be used to isolate a functional mutant gene of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. A DNA library from a maize cell line tolerant to herbicides can be generated and DNA fragments encoding all or a portion of an acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be identified by hybridization to a cDNA probe encoding a portion of the

maize ACCase gene. A complete copy of the altered gene can be obtained either by cloning and ligation or by PCR synthesis using appropriate primers. The isolation of the altered gene coding for acetyl CoA carboxylase can be confirmed in transformed plant cells by determining whether 5 the acetyl CoA carboxylase being expressed retains enzyme activity when exposed to normally toxic levels of herbicides.

#### 2. Promoters

Once a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or functional mutant thereof or an antisense DNA sequence is obtained 10 and amplified, it is combined with a promoter functional in a plant cell to form an expression cassette.

Most genes have regions of DNA sequence that are known as promoters and which regulate gene expression. Promoter regions are typically found in the flanking DNA 15 sequence upstream from the coding sequence in both procaryotic and eukaryotic cells. A promoter sequence provides for regulation of transcription of the downstream gene sequence and typically includes from about 50 to about 2,000 nucleotide base pairs. Promoter sequences also con- 20 tain regulatory sequences such as enhancer sequences that can influence the level of gene expression. Some isolated promoter sequences can provide for gene expression of heterologous genes, that is a gene different from the native or homologous gene. Promoter sequences are also known to 25 be strong or weak or inducible. A strong promoter provides for a high level of gene expression, whereas a weak promoter provides for a very low level of gene expression. An inducible promoter is a promoter that provides for turning on and off of gene expression in response to an exogenously 30 added agent or to an environmental or developmental stimulus. Promoters can also provide for tissue specific or developmental regulation. An isolated promoter sequence that is a strong promoter for heterologous genes is advantageous because it provides for a sufficient level of gene expression 35 to allow for easy detection and selection of transformed cells and provides for a high level of gene expression when desired.

The promoter in an expression cassette of the invention can provide for overexpression of acetyl CoA of a plant 40 acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or functional mutant thereof. Overexpression of the gene is that amount of gene expression that results in an increase in tolerance of the plant cells to an herbicide or that results in an increase in the total oil content of the cells. Overexpression of an acetyl CoA 45 carboxylase gene is preferably about a 2- to 20-fold increase in expression of an acetyl CoA carboxylase over the expression level of the native acetyl CoA carboxylase. The promoter can also be inducible so that gene expression can be turned on or off by an exogenously added agent. For 50 example a bacterial promoter such as the  $P_{tac}$  promoter can be induced to varying levels of gene expression depending on the level of isothiopropylgalactoside added to the transformed bacterial cells. It may also be preferable to combine the gene with a promoter that provides tissue specific 55 expression or developmentally regulated gene expression in plants.

Specific promoters functional in plant cells include the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter, nopaline synthase (NOS) promoter and the like. Currently, a preferred promoter for expression in monocots is the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter.

An acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be combined with the promoter by standard methods as described in Sambrook cited supra. Briefly, a plasmid containing a promoter such as 65 the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter can be constructed as described in Jefferson, *Plant Molecular Biology* 

Reporter, 5,387 (1987) or obtained from Clontech Lab in Palo Alto, Calif. (e.g. pBI121 or pBI221). Typically these plasmids are constructed to provide for multiple cloning sites having specificity for different restriction enzymes downstream from the promoter. A gene for plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be subcloned downstream from the promoter using restriction enzymes to ensure that the gene is inserted in proper orientation with respect to the promoter so that the gene can be expressed, In a preferred version, a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase is operably linked to a 35 S CaMV promoter in a plasmid such as pBI121 or pBI221. Once a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is operably linked to a promoter and the plasmid, the expression cassette so formed can be subcloned into other plasmids or vectors.

#### 3. Optional Sequences in the Expression Cassette

The expression cassette can also optionally contain other DNA sequences. The expression cassette can further be comprised of a chloroplast transit peptide sequence operably linked between a promoter and a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. If the expression cassette is to be introduced into a plant cell, the expression cassette can also contain plant transcriptional termination and polyadenylation signals and translational signals linked to the 3' terminus of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. The expression cassette can also optionally be further comprised of a plasmid.

Because one site of action for biosynthetic pathways involving plant acetyl CoA carboxylase is the chloroplast, an expression cassette of the invention can be combined with an exogenous DNA sequence coding for a chloroplast transit peptide, if necessary. An exogenous chloroplast transit peptide is one which is not encoded within the plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. A chloroplast transit peptide is typically 40 to 70 amino acids in length and functions posttranslationally to direct the protein to the chloroplast. The transit peptide is cleaved either during or just after import into the chloroplast to yield the mature protein. The complete copy of a gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase may contain a chloroplast transit peptide sequence. In that case, it may not be necessary to combine an exogenously obtained chloroplast transit peptide sequence into the expression cassette.

Exogenous chloroplast transit peptide encoding sequences can be obtained from a variety of plant nuclear genes, so long as the products of the genes are expressed as preproteins comprising an amino terminal transit peptide and transported into chloroplast. Examples of plant gene products known to include such transit peptide sequences are the small subunit of ribulose biphosphate carboxylase, ferredoxin chlorophyll a/b binding, protein, chloroplast ribosomal proteins encoded by nuclear genes, certain heatshock proteins, amino acid biosynthetic enzymes such as acetohydroxy acid synthase, 3-enolpyruvylphosphoshikimate synthase, dihydrodipicolinate synthase, and the like. Alternatively, the DNA fragment coding for the transit peptide may be chemically synthesized either wholly or in part from the known sequences of transit peptides such as those listed above.

Regardless of the source of the DNA fragment coding for the transit peptide, it should include a translation initiation codon and an amino acid sequence that is recognized by and will function properly in chloroplasts of the host plant. Attention should also be given to the amino acid sequence at the junction between the transit peptide and the plant acetyl CoA carboxylase enzyme where it is cleaved to yield the mature enzyme. Certain conserved amino acid sequences have been identified and may serve as a guideline. Precise fusion of the transit peptide coding sequence with the acetyl

CoA carboxylase coding sequence may require manipulation of one or both DNA sequences to introduce, for example, a convenient restriction site. This may be accomplished by methods including site directed mutagenesis, insertion of chemically synthesized oligonucleotide linkers 5 and the like.

Once obtained, the chloroplast transit peptide sequence can be appropriately linked to the promoter and a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in an expression cassette using standard methods. Briefly, a plasmid containing a promoter 10 functional in plant cells and having multiple cloning sites downstream can be constructed as described in Jefferson cited supra. The chloroplast transit peptide sequence can be inserted downstream from the promoter using restriction enzymes. A plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can then be 15 inserted immediately downstream from and in frame with the 3' terminus of the chloroplast transit peptide sequence so that the chloroplast transit peptide is linked to the amino terminus of the plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. Once formed, the expression cassette can be subcloned into other plasmids 20 or vectors.

When the expression cassette is to be introduced into a plant cell, the expression cassette can also optionally include 3' nontranslated plant regulatory DNA sequences. The 3' nontranslated regulatory DNA sequence preferably includes 25 from about 300 to 1,000 nucleotide base pairs and contains plant transcriptional and translational termination sequence. Specific examples of 3' nontranslated regulatory DNA sequences functional in plant cells include about 500 base pairs of the 3' flanking DNA sequence of the pea ribulose 30 biphosphate carboxylase small subunit E9 gene, the 3' flanking DNA sequence of the octopine synthase gene, and the 3' flanking(DNA sequence of the nopaline synthase gene. These 3' nontranslated regulatory sequences can be obtained as described in An, Methods in Enzymology, 153:292 (1987) 35 or are already present in plasmids available from commercial sources such as Clontech, Palo Alto, Calif. The 3' nontranslated regulatory sequences can be operably linked to the 3' terminus of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene by standard methods.

An expression cassette of the invention can also be further comprised of a plasmid. Plasmid vectors included additional DNA sequences that provide for easy selection, amplification and transformation of the expression cassette in procaryotic and eukaryotic cells. The additional DNA 45 sequences include origins of replication to provide for autonomous replication of the vector, selectable marker genes, preferably encoding antibiotic resistance, unique multiple cloning sites providing for multiple sites to insert DNA sequences or genes encoded in the expression cassette, 50 and sequences that enhance transformation of prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells. The preferred vectors of the invention are plasmid vectors. The especially preferred vector is the pBI121 or pBI221 vector formed as described by Jefferson cited supra.

Another vector that is useful for expression in both plant and procaryotic cells is the binary Ti vector PGA582. This binary Ti vector has been previously characterized by An, cited supra., and is available from Dr. An. This binary Ti vector can be replicated in procaryotic bacteria such as *E. coli* and Agrobacterium. The Agrobacterium plasmid vectors can be used to transfer the expression cassette to plant cells. The binary Ti vectors preferably include the nopaline T DNA right and left borders to provide for efficient plant cell transformation, a selectable marker gene, unique multiple 65 cloning sites in the T border regions the colE1 replication of origin and a wide host range replicon. The binary Ti vectors

carrying an expression cassette of the invention can be used to transform both prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells, but is preferably used to transform plant cells.

B. Method for Screening for Expression and/or Overexpression of a Plant Acetyl CoA Carboxylase Gene

A method for screening for expression or overexpression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is also provided by the invention. Once formed, an expression cassette comprising an acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be subcloned into a known expression vector. The screening method in the invention includes the steps of introducing an expression vector into a host cell and detecting and/or quantitating expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. This method of screening is useful to identify expression cassettes providing for an overexpression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene, antisense molecules that effectively inhibit acetyl CoA carboxylase synthesis, and expression of an acetyl CoA carboxylase in the chloroplast of a transformed plant cell.

Suitable known expression vectors include plasmids that autonomously replicate in prokaryotic and eukaryotic cells. Specific examples include plasmids such as the pBI121 or pBI221 plasmid constructed as described by Jefferson cited supra, a binary Ti vector such as PG582 as described by An cited supra, PUC119, or PBR322. The preferred expression system is a pBI121 or pBI221 plasmid.

An expression cassette of the invention can be subcloned into an expression vector by standard methods. The expression vector can then be introduced into prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells by standard methods including protoplast transformation, Agrobacterium mediated transformation, electroporation, microprojectiles and liposomes. The expression vector can be introduced into plant cells such as tobacco, Brassica, Black Mexican sweet corn, and Arabidopsis cells. The vector can also be introduced into procaryotic cells such as *E. coli* or Agrobacterium. Transformed cells can be selected typically using a selection marker encoded on the expression vector.

Transient expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be detected and quantitated in the transformed cells. Gene expression can be quantitated by a quantitative Western blot using antibodies specific for the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase or by detecting an increase in specific activity of the enzyme. The tissue and subcellular location of the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase can be determined by immunochemical staining methods using antibodies specific for the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase. Sensitivity of the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase to herbicides can also be assessed. Expression cassettes providing for overexpression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or acetyl CoA carboxylase tolerant to herbicides can then be used to transform monocot and/or dicot plant tissue cells and to regenerate transformed plants and seeds.

C. Method of Imparting Cyclohexanedione or Aryloxyphenoxypropanoic Acid Herbicide Tolerance to a Plant

The invention provides a method of conferring cyclohexanedione or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicide tolerance to a plant. The method includes the steps of introducing an expression cassette comprising a gene coding for a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or a functional mutant thereof operably linked to a promoter into the cells of plant tissue and expressing the gene in an amount effective to render the cells of the plant tissue substantially tolerant to herbicides. An effective amount of gene expression to render the cells of the plant tissue substantially tolerant to the herbicide depends on whether the gene codes for an unaltered acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or a mutant or altered form of the

gene that is less sensitive to the herbicides. Expression of an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in an effective amount is that amount that provides for a 2- to 50-fold increase in herbicide tolerance and preferably increases the amount of acetyl CoA carboxylase from at least about 2-to 5 20-fold over that amount of the native enzyme. An altered form of the enzyme can be expressed at levels comparable to that of the native enzyme or less if the altered form of the enzyme has higher specific activity. Acetyl CoA carboxylase substantially tolerant to herbicides is an enzyme that is 10 tolerant of levels of herbicide which normally inhibit a native acetyl CoA carboxylase and preferably can function in concentrations of herbicide of about 2- to 20-fold greater than are toxic to the native enzyme.

Herbicide tolerance can be achieved by at least two 15 methods including: 1) by increasing the level of gene expression of a native or unaltered acetyl CoA carboxylase gene; or 2) by introducing an altered gene coding for an acetyl CoA carboxylase that is less sensitive to herbicide inhibition. The level of gene expression can be increased by 20 either combining a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene with a promoter that provides for a high level of gene expression such as the 35S CaMV promoter or by introducing the gene into the cells so that multiple copies of the gene are integrated into the genome of the transformed plant cell. 25 Formation of an expression cassette comprised of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene operably linked to a promoter that can be expressed in an effective amount to confer herbicide tolerance has been described previously.

Most monocots, but not dicots, are sensitive to cyclohex- 30 anedione and/or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides. The preferred plant cells for introducing an expression cassette of the invention to achieve herbicide tolerance for the plant cells then are monocot plants. Monocot plants include corn, wheat, barley, sorghum, rice, and others. An 35 expression cassette of the invention can be introduced by methods of transformation, especially effective for monocots including biolistic transformation of Type II embryogenic suspension cells as described by W. J. Gordon-Kamm et al., Plant Cell, 2, 603-618 (1990), M. E. Fromm et al., 40 Bio/Technology, 8, 833-839 (1990) and D. A. Walters et al., Plant Molecular Biology, 18, 189-200 (1992) or by electroporation of type I embryogenic calluses described by D'Hafluin et al., The Plant Cell, 4, 1495 (1992). Transformed cells can be selected for the presence of a selectable 45 marker gene. Transient expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be detected in the transgenic embryogenic calli using antibodies specific for the cloned plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. Transformed embryogenic calli can be used to generate transgenic plants that exhibit stable 50 inheritance of either the altered acetyl CoA carboxylase gene or overexpression of the acetyl CoA carboxylase gene. Maize cell lines exhibiting satisfactory levels of tolerance to herbicide are put through a plant regeneration protocol to obtain mature maize plants and seeds expressing the toler- 55 ance traits such as described in D'Hafluin. cited supra., or An, cited supra. The plant regeneration protocol allows the development of somatic embryos and the subsequent growth of roots and shoots. To determine that the herbicidetolerance trait is expressed in differentiated organs of the 60 plant, and not solely in undifferentiated cell culture, regenerated plants are exposed to herbicide levels which will normally inhibit shoot and root formation and growth.

Mature maize plants are then obtained from maize cell lines that are known to express the trait. If possible, the 65 The level of gene expression of an unaltered plant acetyl regenerated plants are self-pollinated. Otherwise, pollen obtained from the regenerated plants is crossed to seed-

grown plants of agronomically important inbred lines. Conversely, pollen from plants of these inbred lines is used to pollinate regenerated plants. The genetics of the trait are then characterized by evaluating the segregation of the trait in the first and later generation progeny. Stable inheritance of overexpression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or a functional mutant of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase conferring herbicide tolerance to the plant is achieved if the plants maintain herbicide tolerance for at least about three to six generations.

Seed from transformed monocot plants regenerated from transformed tissue cultures is grown in the field and selfpollinated to generate true breeding plants. Progenies from these plants become true breeding lines which are evaluated for herbicide tolerance in the field under a range of environmental conditions. Herbicide tolerance must be sufficient to protect the monocot plants at the maximum labeled delivery rate under field conditions which cause herbicides to be most active. Appropriate herbicide concentrations and methods of application are those which are known and have been developed for the cyclohexanedione and/or aryloxyphenoxypropanoic acid herbicides in question.

In a preferred version, an expression cassette comprised of a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene isolated from a maize cell line tolerant to sethoxydim and haloxyfop and linked to the 35S CaMV promoter is introduced into an herbicide sensitive monocot tissue using biolistic transformation. Transformed calli are selected and used to generate transgenic plants. Transformed calli and transgenic plants can be evaluated for tolerance to sethoxydim and haloxyfop and for stable inheritance of the tolerance trait.

#### D. Method for Altering the Oil Content in a Plant

The invention also provides a method of altering the oil content in a plant. The method include the steps of introducing an expression cassette comprising a gene coding for plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or functional mutant thereof operably linked to a promoter functional in a plant cell into the cells of plant tissue and expressing the gene in an amount effective to alter the oil content of the plant cell. An alteration in the oil content of a plant cell can include a change in the total oil content over that normally present in that type of plant cell, or a change in the type of oil from that normally present in the plant cell. Expression of the gene in an amount effective to alter the oil content of the gene depends on whether the gene codes for an unaltered acetyl CoA carboxylase or a mutant or altered form of the gene. Expression of an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene in an effective amount is that amount that may provide a change in the oil content of the cell from about 1.2- to 20-fold over that normally present in that plant cell, and preferably increases the amount of acetyl CoA carboxylase about 2- to 20-fold over that amount of the enzyme normally present in that plant cell. An altered form of the enzyme can be expressed at levels comparable to that of the native enzyme or less if the altered form of the enzyme has higher specific activity.

An alteration in oil content of the plant cells according to the method of the invention can be achieved in at least two ways including:

- (1) an increase or decrease in expression of an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene; or
- (2) by introducing an altered or functional mutant plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene coding for an enzyme that exhibits a change in specific activity.
- CoA carboxylase gene can be increased by either combining an unaltered plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene with a

promoter that provides for a high level of gene expression, such as the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus or by introducing the expression cassette and/or selecting for plant cells having multiple copies of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene integrated into the genome. A decrease in expression of an unaltered acetyl CoA carboxylase can be achieved by transformation with an ACCase antisense gene containing an expression cassette. When an altered or functional mutant plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene codes for an enzyme that has an increase in specific activity, it may lead to an increase in total oil content of a plant cell even if the level of gene expression is comparable to that of the native enzyme. When an altered or functional mutant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene codes for an enzyme having a decrease in specific activity, it may lead to a decrease in the total oil content of the plant cell compared to that normally present.

An expression cassette as described above can be introduced into either monocots or dicots. Preferably, the expression cassette is introduced into dicot plants such as soybean, canola, and sunflower. An expression cassette can be introduced by standard methods including protoplast 20 transformation, Agrobacterium-mediated transformation, microprojectiles, electroporation, and the like. Transformed cells or tissues can be selected for the presence of a selectable marker gene.

Transient expression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase 25 gene can be detected in transformed cells or tissues by immunoreactivity with antibodies specific for the cloned acetyl CoA carboxylase. Overexpression of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be detected by quantitative Western detected by measuring enzyme activity in the transformed cells. A change in total oil content can also be examined by standard methods, as described in Clark & Snyder, JACS, 66:1316 (1989).

Transgenic plants and seeds can be generated from trans- 35 formed cells and tissues showing a change in oil content or in the amount or specific activity of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase using standard methods. It is especially preferred that the oil content of the leaves, seeds, or fruits is increased.

In a preferred version a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase gene is combined with a 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter in a vector such as pBI121 or pBI221 and introduced into soybean cells using the microprojectile method. Transformed soybean cells showing an increase in expres- 45 sion of acetyl CoA carboxylase of at least about 2-fold or at least a 1.2-fold increase in oil content are selected. Transformed soybean cells exhibiting overexpression of acetyl CoA carboxylase or showing an increase in total oil content are used to generate transgenic plants and seeds.

E. Method of Producing Plant Acetyl CoA Carboxylase

The invention also provides a method of producing plant acetyl CoA carboxylase in a host cell. The method includes the steps of introducing an expression cassette comprised of a gene encoding a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase or func- 55 tional mutant thereof into a host cell and expressing the gene in an amount sufficient to allow for crystallization of the plant acetyl CoA carboxylase. An amount sufficient to allow for crystallization of a plant acetyl CoA carboxylase is about 20- to 100-fold increase over the amount of plant acetyl CoA 60 carboxylase that can normally be purified from plant cells, preferably about 2 to 10 mg protein. Crystallized plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be used to identify other herbicides that can bind to and inhibit acetyl CoA carboxylase function. In addition, the availability of large amounts of purified 65 enzyme provides for screening of the efficacy of such herbicides.

An expression cassette can include a promoter that is functional in either a eukaryotic or prokaryotic cell. The expression cassette can be introduced into a prokaryotic cell such as E. coli, or a eukaryotic cell such as a plant or yeast. The preferred cell is a prokaryotic cell used routinely in producing recombinant proteins such as E. coli. The expression cassette can be introduced and transformed cells selected by standard methods.

The plant acetyl CoA carboxylase gene can be expressed in an prokaryotic cell until sufficient amount of the enzyme is produced so that it can be crystallized. Plant acetyl CoA carboxylase can be isolated from bacterial cells using standard methods, including those described in Example V. The purified acetyl CoA carboxylase can then be crystallized and characterized by standard methods.

#### EXAMPLE I

#### Identification of Herbicide Mechanism and Site of Action

The objective of this Example was to identify the mechanism whereby sethoxydim and/or haloxyfop inhibit fatty acid synthesis in maize. The results, reported in J. D. Burton et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Comm., 148, 1039 (Nov. 13, 1987), show that both sethoxydim and haloxyfop inhibit acetyl-coenzyme A carboxylase (ACCase) (EC 6.4.1.2) in maize chloroplasts.

#### A. Chemicals

Buffers and cofactors were purchased from Sigma Chemiblots. A change in specific activity of the enzyme can be 30 cal Company (St. Louis, Missouri); [2-14C]acetate was purchased from Research Products International; [2-14C] pyruvate and [14C]NaHCO<sub>3</sub> were purchased from New England Nuclear; and [2-14C]malonyl coenzyme A was purchased from Amersham. Sethoxydim was a gift from BASF (Parsippany, N.J.), and haloxyfop was provided by Dow Chemical USA (Midland, Mich.).

#### B. Plant Growth Conditions

Corn (Z. mays L., 'B37×Oh43') seeds were germinated in darkness for 96 hours in vermiculite in an incubation chamber maintained at 30° C., 80% RH. Seedlings were then transferred to a growth chamber with a 16 hour light (25° C.) and an 8 hour dark (20° C.) cycle, 90% relative humidity (RE). After greening 48 hours, seedlings were returned to the dark incubation chamber for 12 hours to deplete chloroplast starch reserves. Seedlings were harvested 6 days after planting. Pea (P. sativum L., 'PI 9901-C') seedlings were grown in vermiculite in a growth chamber with a 16 hour light (21° C.) and 8 hour dark (16° C.) cycle, 80% RH. Peas were harvested 10 to 13 days after planting. Black 50 Mexican Sweet (BMS) corn suspension cultures ware maintained in a supplemented Murashige-Skoog (MS) medium (C. E. Green. Hort. Sci., 12. 7-10 (1977)), and subcultured weekly by 20-fold dilution of the suspension culture into fresh medium.

#### C. Chloroplast Isolation

Chloroplasts from corn and pea seedlings there isolated at 4° C. (K. Cline et al., J. Biol. Chem., 260, 3691-3696 (1985)). Seedlings (50 g of shoots) were homogenized in 200 ml buffer A (50 mM HEPES-NaOH pH 7.5, 330 mM sorbitol, 0.1% w/v BSA, 1 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 1 mM MnCl<sub>2</sub>, 2 mM EDTA, 5 mM isoascorbate, 1.3 mM glutathione) in an omnimixer (five. 3-second bursts at full speed). The homogenate was filtered through six layers of cheesecloth and two layers of miracloth, and then centrifuged at 3000 g for 3 minutes with hand-braking. The pellet was gently resuspended in buffer A and layered onto a preformed linear Percoll gradient (50 mM HEPES-NaOH pH 7.5, 330 mM

sorbitol, 1.9 mM isoascorbate, 1.08 mM glutathione, 0.1% w/v BSA, 50% Percoll) which was centrifuged at 3000 g for 20 minutes in a Sorvall HB-4 rotor. The lower band in the gradient, containing intact chloroplasts, was washed twice by gently resuspending it in 20 ml of buffer B (50 mM HEPES-NaOH, pH 7.5, and 330 mM sorbitol) followed by repelleting (3000 g, 5 minutes). The final pellet, consisting of intact chloroplasts, was resuspended in 2 to 3 ml of buffer B and stored on ice in the dark until use. D. Fatty Acid Synthesis

[14C]acetate and [14C]pyruvate were used as precursors to measure fatty acid biosynthesis in isolated chloroplasts (B. Liedvogel et al., *Planta*, 169, 481–489 (1986)). [14C]acetate incorporation was assayed in a 0.5 ml-volume containing: 50 mM HEPES-NaOH (pH 7.5), 330 mM sorbitol, 5 mM 15  $\mathrm{KH_2PO_4},\ 10\ \mathrm{mM}\ \mathrm{NaHCO_3},\ 1\ \mathrm{mM}\ \mathrm{MgCl_2},\ 1\ \mathrm{mM}\ \mathrm{ATP},\ 0.1$ mM CoA, 0.15 mM [<sup>14</sup>C]acetate (3.33 mCi/mmol), and chloroplasts (20 to 50 µg chlorophyll). [14C]pyruvate incorporation into fatty acids was assayed in the same medium except that it included 2 mM TPP, 1 mM NAD-. 0.15 mM 20 [14C]-pyruvate (1.33 mCi/mmol), but no acetate. Assay suspensions were illuminated with 1400  $\mu$ E/m<sup>2</sup>·second PAR at 25° C. Assays were initiated by the addition of the labeled substrate and stopped by the addition of 0.5 ml ol 40% KOH. To determine the incorporation of radiolabel into a non-polar 25 (fatty acid) fraction, each treatment was saponified at 90° C. for 30 minutes in capped vials (P. B. Hoj et al., Carlsberg Res. Commun., 47, 119-141 (1982)). The vials were acidified with 0.5 ml 40%  $H_2SO_4$ , and carrier fatty acids (20  $\mu g$ each of C 14:0, C 16:0, and C 18:0) were added. The assay 30 mixture was extracted twice with 4 ml hexane. The extracts were combined, dried under N2, and redissolved in 0.3 ml hexane. Aliquots (50  $\mu$ l) were counted for radioactivity by liquid scintillation spectrometry.

Incorporation of [14C]malonyl-Coenzyme A into fatty 35 acids (P. B. Hoj et al., supra; and J. B. Ohlrogge et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 76, 1194-1198 (1979)) was assayed using cell-free preparations from BMS tissue culture. Cells harvested during logarithmic growth phase were frozen in liquid nitrogen, ground with a mortar and pestle, and thawed 40 in a medium containing: 0.1 M HEPES-KOH, pH 7.5; 0.3 M glycerol, and 5 mM DTT (buffer:tissue, 2:1, v/w). The homogenate was centrifuged at 12,000 g for 20 minutes. The supernatant was filtered through miracloth and centrifuged (125,000 g) for 60 minutes and then filtered through mira- 45 cloth and assayed. Assays were conducted at 25° C. in a 0.4 ml volume containing: 1.0 mM ATP, 0.32 mM NADPH, 0.38 mM NADH, 25 µM CoA, 10 µM acetyl-CoA, 25 µg acylcarrier protein, and 12  $\mu$ M malonyl-CoA (11.54  $\mu$ Ci/ $\mu$ mol). Reactions were initiated by addition of [14C]malonyl CoA 50 and stopped by addition of 0.4 ml 40% KOH. Label incorporation into fatty acids was determined as above. Chlorophyll (D. I. Arnon, Plant Physiol., 24, 1-15 (1949)) and protein (P. K. Smith et al., Anal. Biochem., 150, 76-85 (1985)) were determined as described therein. E. Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase (ACCase) Activity

Maize chloroplasts, isolated as described above, were suspended in buffer C (0.1 M Tricine-KOH, pH 8.0; 0.3 M glycerol, and 1 mM DTT) and homogenized in a glass tissue homogenizer. The disrupted chloroplast fraction was centrifuged at 16,000 g for 15 minutes. The supernatant was desalted on a Sephadex G-25 column (1.5×5 cm equilibrated with 0.1 M Tricine-KOH, pH 8.0; and 0.3 M glycerol) and assayed directly. ACCase activity (B. J. Nikolau et al., Arch. Biochem. Biophys., 211, 605–612 (1981)) was assayed at 65 30° C. in a 0.2 ml volume which contained 1 mM ATP, 3 mM acetyl coenzyme A, 2.5 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 50 mM KCl, 0.5 mM

DTT, and 15 mM [ $^{14}$ C]NaHCO $_3$  (0.17 mCi/mmol). Reactions were initiated by addition of acetyl coenzyme A and stopped by addition of 25  $\mu$ l of 12 N HCl. Product formation was determined by the radioactivity found in an acid stable fraction by liquid scintillation spectrometry. Enzyme activity was linear for 15 minutes.

#### F. Results

To probe for the site of herbicidal activity of sethoxydim and haloxyfop, labeled acetate, pyruvate, and malonyl-CoA were used individually as precursors for fatty acid synthesis. Isolated chloroplasts from corn seedlings incorporated [ $^{14}$ C] acetate and [ $^{14}$ C]pyruvate into a non-polar fraction (fatty acids). Acetate incorporation was linear for 30 min after a 5 min lag period, and dependent upon the addition of free acetyl coenzyme A. Addition of either 10  $\mu$ M sethoxydim or 1  $\mu$ M haloxyfop inhibited [ $^{14}$ C]acetate incorporation into fatty acids by 90% and 89%, respectively, as shown in Table I, below. Sethoxydim (10  $\mu$ M) and haloxyfop (1  $\mu$ M) also inhibited the incorporation of [ $^{14}$ C]pyruvate into fatty acids by 98% and 99%, respectively.

TABLE I

Inhibition of [<sup>14</sup>C]acetate and [<sup>14</sup>C]pyruvate Incorporation into Fatty Acids in Corn Seedling Chloroplasts by Sethoxydim (10 μM) and Haloxyfop (1 μM), 10 minute assay time

	Acetate	Pyruvate
	Activity (nmol	/mg chl · min)
Control	4.4 ± 0.4 <sup>1</sup> % Inhi	10.8 ± 2.3
Sethoxydim Haloxyfop	90 ± 2.5 89 ± 3.1	98 ± 1.1 99 ± 0.3

<sup>1</sup>Results are expressed as mean of two experiments ± standard error.

The effect of 10  $\mu$ M sethoxydim and 1  $\mu$ M haloxyfop on [ $^{14}$ C]malonyl-CoA incorporation into fatty acids was determined using cell-free extracts from corn suspension cultures. Neither sethoxydim (10  $\mu$ M) nor haloxyfop (1 $\mu$ M) inhibited fatty acid synthetase activity. Thus, both herbicides inhibited fatty acid synthesis in intact chloroplasts from corn seedlings with either acetate or pyruvate as a precursor, but did not inhibit incorporation of malonyl-CoA into fatty acids. This suggests that ACCase which catalyzes the formation of malonyl-CoA is the site of action of these herbicides.

#### EXAMPLE II

### Selection and Characterization of Herbicide-tolerant Cell Lines

A selection protocol to identify and isolate herbicide-tolerant maize cells was developed to minimize the adverse effects of high herbicide concentrations on somatic embryo development and plant regeneration capacity. The procedure involved exposing tissue to gradually increasing concentrations of herbicide beginning with a sethoxydim concentration representing 1/20th of lethal dose and doubling the herbicide concentration at approximately two-week intervals until the lethal dose (10  $\mu$ M sethoxydim) was reached. In this way, the herbicide was allowed to take effect slowly with continuous selection pressure, thus permitting herbicide-tolerant cells to accumulate over time while not affecting the potential for plant regeneration.

A. Selection of a Sethoxydim-Tolerant Cell Line

Many selections were carried out utilizing the selection protocol described in the preceding paragraph. The selection of one such sethoxydim-tolerant cell line that was identified and characterized is described below in detail.

Approximately 100 grams of vigorously growing regenerable, friable, embryogenic maize callus tissue established from an F<sub>1</sub> immature embryo resulting from the cross A188×B73 were transferred to agar-solidified maintenance medium (Armstrong and Green, Planta. 164. 207 (1985)) in 10 petri plates containing 0.5  $\mu$ M sethoxydim (BASF) (Parsippany, N.J.). This callus line was designated 2167-9/ 2160-154. Forty plates were prepared and five clumps of callus tissue weighing about 0.5 grams each were placed on each plate. The  $0.5 \mu M$  sethoxydim concentration was 15 chosen from growth inhibition studies to provide less than 10-20% growth inhibition during the first two weeks of herbicide exposure. After 14 days, 0.25-0.5 gram pieces of tissue showing vigorous growth rate and retention of embryogenic morphology (i.e., presence of somatic 20 embryos) were subcultured on fresh medium containing 1.0 μM sethoxydim. Eighty plates containing five pieces of tissue per plate were prepared. For each subsequent transfer, all callus tissue showing growth and somatic embryo forming ability was placed on fresh media containing a two-fold 25 increased sethoxydim concentration. Therefore, callus was transferred at two-week intervals to petri plates containing 0.5, 1.0, 2.0, 5.0 and  $10.0 \mu M$  sethoxydim. During the course of the selection process, the total number of lines decreased as the herbicide-mediated growth inhibition became more 30 intense. Cell lines exhibiting growth on  $10 \mu M$  sethoxydim were designated as herbicide-tolerant and given an identification number. Two sethoxydim-tolerant lines were recovered that exhibited uninhibited growth at 10 µM sethoxydim. These lines were designated 2167-9/2160-154 S-1 and 2167-35 9/2160-154 S-2.

B. Characterization of Herbicide-Tolerant Maize Cell Line 2167-9/2160-154 S-2

Tolerant cell line 2167-9/2160-154 S-2 ("S-2") was characterized to evaluate: (1) the magnitude of sethoxydim 40 tolerance; (2) cross-tolerance of haloxyfop: and (3) the biochemical basis for the tolerance. Callus tissue from S-2 that had been maintained on 10 µM sethoxydim was transferred to media containing up to 100 µM sethoxydim. One-half gram of S-2 tissue was plated on a 7 cm filter paper 45 as a lawn overlaying 50 ml agar-solidified culture medium containing 0. 0.5. 1.0, 2.0, 5.0, 10.0, 50.0 and 100  $\mu$ M sethoxydim, and cultured for two weeks. Control cell line 2167-9/2160-154 was plated similarly on medium containing the same levels of sethoxydim. The results of this study 50 are summarized in FIG. 2. The control cell line growth after two weeks was inhibited 50% at 1  $\mu$ M sethoxydim. Growth of S-2 was not inhibited at 100 µM sethoxydim, indicating that S-2 was at least 100-fold more tolerant than the control callus line.

Growth of S-2 was inhibited with 0.65  $\mu$ M haloxyfop, whereas the control cell line was inhibited 50% with 0.02  $\mu$ M, indicating approximately a 30-fold increase in tolerance.

C. Acetyl-Coenzyme A Carboxylase (ACCase) Activity of 60 Maize Cell Line S-2

Assays were conducted to determine if ACCase extracted from cell line S-2 was altered with respect to herbicide activity. ACCase activity of control tissue was 50% inhibited either by 1.5  $\mu$ M sethoxydim, or by 0.25  $\mu$ M haloxyfop. 65 ACCase activity of S-2 tissue was inhibited 50% either by 70  $\mu$ M sethoxydim, or by 1.8  $\mu$ M haloxyfop, indicating at

22

least 40-fold and 7-fold decreases in herbicide sensitivity on concentration basis, respectively.

#### **EXAMPLE III**

Plant Regeneration and Production of Herbicide-Tolerant Seed

A. Plant Regeneration Protocol

Sixteen ca. 150 mg clumps of S-2 callus were transferred per 25×100 mm petri plate containing agar-solidified N6 basal salts and 6% sucrose and incubated 7-14 days in low light (20  $\mu$ E m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>). Several plates containing callus on plant regeneration medium were prepared. Callus was transferred to agar-solidified Murashige-Skoog (MS) medium without hormones and incubated in high intensity light (200  $\mu$ E m-2 s<sup>-1</sup>) for shoot elongation. Developing plants (I-3 cm long) were isolated from the callus surface and transferred to magenta boxes containing agar-solidified MS salts, 2% sucrose with no hormones for two weeks of further growth. When plants reached the 2-3 leaf stage, they were transplanted to peat pots containing potting soil, and were incubated in the growth room until growing stably. Surviving plants were transferred to soil in 4" diameter plastic pots and grown in the greenhouse.

B. Expression of Herbicide Tolerance in Plants Regenerated from S-2 Callus Tissue

Groups of eight control (2167-9/2160-154 unselected) and eight S-2 plants were sprayed with either 0.0, 0.01. 0.05, 0.11, 0.22 or 0.44 kg/ha sethoxydim to determine whole plant sethoxydim-tolerance of greenhouse-grown plants. Control plants were killed by 0.05 kg/ha or more sethoxydim. Plants regenerated from the S-2 cell line survived the 0.44 kg/ha sethoxydim treatment, indicating that S-2 plants exhibit at least 20-fold more tolerance of sethoxydim than control. FIG. 3 shows the growth response of the regenerated plants seven days after treatment with 0.44 kg/ha sethoxydim. As shown in FIG. 4, shoot height of regenerated S-2 plants was only slightly reduced 14 days after treatment with 0.44 kg/ha sethoxydim.

C. Seed Production from S-2 Plants

Plants surviving sethoxydim treatments of up to 0.44 kg/ha were transplanted to the genetics plot on the University of Minnesota campus, St. Paul, Minnesota. Additional S-2 plants were transplanted to the field that had not been sprayed. Sixty-five 2167-9/2160-154 control plants and ninety-five S-2 plants were grown to maturity in the field. Plants were either self-pollinated or cross-pollinated to inbred maize lines A188, A619, A641. A661, A665, B37, B73, R806, and W153R. Control seed were produced by selfing 2167-9/2160-154 regenerated plants, or by crossing them with the inbreds listed above.

D. Expression of Herbicide Tolerance in Progeny of Regenerated Plants

Seeds obtained by the crossing procedure described above were viable and germinated normally. Seeds from thirty S-2 selfed plants and fifteen 2167-9/2160-154 control plants were planted in 25×50 cm trays of soil (28 seeds from each plant in one tray) and grown in the greenhouse. Seedlings at the 3–4 leaf stage were treated with 0.1, 0.44, and 1.1 kg/ha sethoxydim and evaluated for visual herbicide damage and shoot height. Based on visual rating of herbicide damage two weeks after treatment, selfed progeny of S-2 plants segregated approximately 1:2:1 for healthy, uninjured plants: to plants showing partial injury: to dead plants, respectively at 0.44 and 1.1 kg/ha sethoxydim treatments. All control progeny of 2167-9/2160-154 control plants were killed by 0.1 kg/ha and greater levels of sethoxydim. These results demonstrate dominant expression of sethoxydim

tolerance indicating that sethoxydin tolerance in S-2 plants is a heritable trait. Similar tests were conducted on progeny of S-2 plants crossed to the other inbreds. In all cases, these test cross progeny treated with 0.44 kg/ha sethoxydim segregated 1:1 for growing shoots versus dead shoots 5 whether S-2 plants were used as male or female parents. These results confirm that sethoxydim tolerance is controlled by, a single dominant nuclear gene. In all cases, control plants crossed to the other inbreds were killed and therefore sethoxydim-sensitive.

E. Method for Obtaining Uniform Herbicide-Tolerant Seed Progeny of S-2 plants surviving sethoxydim treatments of 0.44 and 1.1 kg/ha and showing no herbicide injury were transferred to the greenhouse and grown to maturity. These plants may be selfed and their progeny evaluated for set- 15 hoxydim and haloxyfop tolerance to identify pure breeding herbicide-tolerant maize lines.

Progeny of S-2 plants crossed to inbred lines and exhibiting sethoxydim tolerance may be recurrently backcrossed to the same inbreds. Progeny of each cross may be screened 20 for sethoxydim-tolerance, and tolerant plants grown to maturity and again crossed to the recurrent parent. After six or seven cycles of backcrossing, sethoxydim-tolerant plants may be selfed and progeny screened for tolerance to produce homozygous sethoxydim tolerant maize inbreds.

#### EXAMPLE IV

#### Selection of Additional Herbicide-Tolerant Maize Cell Lines

One primarily sethoxydim-tolerant maize cell line, 2167-9/2160-154 S-1. and two haloxyfop-tolerant maize cell lines. 2167-9/2160-154 H-1 and 2167-9/2160-154 H-2. were selected and characterized as follows:

A. Selection of Maize Cell Line 2167-9/2160-154 S-1

Maize cell line 2167-9/2160-154 S-1 was selected from maize cell culture using the protocol described in detail above for the selection of Line 2167-9/2160-154 S-2. Approximately 70 plants were regenerated from Line 2167-9/2160-154 S-1. and either self-pollinated or cross- 40 pollinated to the inbred maize lines A188. A619, A641, A661, A665, B37, B73. R806. and W153R.

#### B. Selection of Maize Cell Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-1

Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-1 was selected from maize cell culture using a similar protocol described in detail above 45 except maize callus tissue was selected using the herbicide haloxyfop. Maize callus tissue was initially plated on 0.01 uM haloxyfop. At two-week intervals, surviving tissue was subcultured onto 0.05, 0.10 and 0.20  $\mu$ M haloxyfop. Approximately 50 plants were regenerated from Line 2167- 50 Deposit of Seeds 9/2160-154 H-1, and were self-pollinated.

C. Selection of Maize Cell Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-2

Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-2 was selected from maize cell culture using a similar protocol described in detail for line 2167-9/2160-154 H-1. No plants have been successfully 55 regenerated from this line.

D. Characterization of Lines 2167-9/2160-154 S-1, H-1 and

The tolerant callus cultures were characterized to determine the magnitude of sethoxydim and haloxyfop tolerance. 60 Callus tissue from these lines was evaluated in experiments as described above in the characterization of line 2167-9/ 2160-154 S-2. Table II summarizes the results of these studies. Line 2167-9/2160-154 S-1 and Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-2 showed a four-fold increase in haloxyfop tolerance, 65 while Line 2167-9/2160-154 H-1 exhibited approximately a 60-fold increase in haloxyfop tolerance. Neither haloxyfop

24

selected line showed a significant degree of sethoxydim tolerance, while the sethoxydim selected line S-1 exhibited approximately a 100-fold increase in sethoxydim tolerance.

TABLE II

	Herbicide Tolerance of Cell Lines S-1, H-1 and H-2					
		He	rbicide			
.0	Cell Line	Haloxyfop	Sethoxydim			
	2167-9/2160-154 S-1 2167-9/2160-154 H-1 2167-9/2160-154 H-2	4 <sup>1</sup> 61 4	100 0 0			

<sup>1</sup>The numbers represent the fold increase in herbicide concentration that results in a 50% reduction in growth of the selected cell lines compared to the unselected control cell line 2167-9/2160-154.

E. Herbicide Inhibition of Acetyl Coenzyme A Carboxylase of Maize Cell Lines S-1, H-1 and H-2

Acetyl Coenzyme A Carboxylase (ACCase) was extracted from cell lines S-1, H-1 and H-2 and assayed as described in detail for maize cell line S-2, above. Table III below summarizes the results of these studies. The ACCase from line S-1 was more tolerant of both sethoxydim and haloxyfop, while the ACCase from line H-1 was more tolerant of haloxyfop, but not of sethoxydim. The ACCase from line H-2 showed no difference from the unselected parent line 2167-9/2160-154 in sensitivity to either herbi-

However, cell line H-2 exhibited approximately a fivefold higher level of ACCase activity as compared to the unselected parent line 2167-9/21 60-154. Thus, selection for sethoxydim or haloxyfop tolerance resulted in a less sensitive ACCase in cell line S-1 and H-1. as well as a higher level of ACCase activity in cell line H-2.

TABLE III

Herbicide Inhibition of ACCase of Maize
Cell Lines S-1, H-1 and H-2

	He	rbicide
Cell Line	Haloxyfop	Sethoxydim
2167-9/2160-154 S-1	3	4
2167-9/2160-154 H-1	7	0
2167-9/2160-154 H-2	0	0

<sup>1</sup>The numbers represent the fold increase in herbicide concentration that inhibits ACCase activity of the selected cell lines by 50% compared to the unselected parent cell line 2167-9/2160-154.

Seeds from representative S-2 plants (Ex. III (B)) and H-1 plants (Ex. IV(B)) have been deposited with the American Type Culture Collection, 12301 Parklawn Drive, Rockville, Md. 20852 USA on October 25. 1988 and assigned accession numbers ATCC 40507, and ATCC 40508, respectively.

#### EXAMPLE V

#### Formation of cDNA Clones Encoding ACCase A. ACCase Purification

The acetyl CoA carboxylase enzyme was isolated and purified from plant tissues and characterized. The purified enzyme was used to generate antibody reagents useful in identifying cDNA clones encoding the gene or portions of the gene for ACCase.

ACCase was extracted from frozen shoots of 7-d-old maize (Zea Mays L. inbred A619 or B73) seedlings grown in a growth chamber (24° C., 90% RH, 16-h daylength at

210  $\mu E m^{-2} s^{-1}$ ). The outermost leaf and blade were removed and the remainder of the shoot was frozen in liquid N<sub>2</sub>. Embryos and endosperm tissue from developing kernels were harvested from field-grown ears at 36 to 40 days after pollination (DAP). Black Mexican Sweet corn (BMS) maize 5 suspension cells were obtained from cultures as previously described (W. B. Parker et al., Plant Physiol., 99, 1220-1225 (1990)). Tissues were stored in liquid N, until used.

Extraction and purification steps were performed at 0 to 4° C. Crude extracts of leaf, bundle sheath strands, embryo, 10 endosperm, and BMS cells were prepared from frozen tissue as described by W. B. Parker et al., Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci. USA, 87. 7175–7179 (1990), except that extraction buffer contained 0.1 M Tricine-KOH, pH 8.3, 0.3 M glycerol, 5 mM DTT. 2 mM Na<sub>2</sub>EDTA, and 0.5 mM phenyl methonyl 15 sulfonyl fluoride (PMSF). Triton X-100 (0.01% v/v) was added to bundle sheath strand extracts and to some whole leaf extracts. For some experiments, additional protease inhibitors (leupeptin, 2 μg mL; pepstatin A, 100 μg mL<sup>-1</sup>; benzamidine, 1 mM; P-amino-n-caproic acid, 5 mM; and 20 soybean trypsin inhibitor. 10  $\mu$ g mL<sup>-1</sup>) were included. Filtered homogenates were centrifuged 20 minutes at 30,000 g. A portion of the crude supernatant fraction was immediately boiled 5 minutes in 1 volume of SDS sample buffer (W. B. Parker et al., Plant Physiol., 92, 1220-1225 (1990)) for 25 SDS-PAGE analysis; the remainder was desalted on a 10-mL Sephadex G-25 column into extraction buffer minus

ACCase was purified from the crude extract supernatant with solid (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, stirred 15 minutes, and centrifuged 20 minute at 20,000 g. The supernatant was then brought to 40% saturation with (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solution, stirred 30 minutes, and centrifuged. The pellet was dissolved in 5 mL extraction buffer, microfuged 5 minutes, and the resulting supernatant 35 was applied to a Sephacryl S-300 gel filtration column (Pharmacia; 2.5×46 cm) equilibrated with S-300 buffer (0.1) M Tricine-KOH, pH 8.3, 0.5 M glycerol, 0.5 mM DTT, 2 mM NaSO mM KCl). In later experiments a Sephacryl S-400 column was used. Fractions (2.5 mL) were eluted at 40 0.75 mL min<sup>-1</sup>. ACCase activity eluted shortly after the void A<sub>280</sub> peak (V<sub>0</sub>=75 mL). Active fractions were pooled, brought to 4.25 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub> (from a 0.5 M solution), and applied at 0.2 mL min<sup>-1</sup> to a Blue Sepharose CL-6B (Pharmacia; 1.5×15 cm) equilibrated with Blue sepharose 45 buffer (S-300 buffer containing 4.25 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub> and 10 mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>). The column was washed overnight with 150 mL buffer (0.45 mL min<sup>-1</sup>). ACCase activity was then eluted with 50 mL buffer plus 10 mM ATP (0.45 mL min<sup>-1</sup>). Active fractions were pooled and applied to an FPLC Mono-Q HR 50 5/5 anion-exchange column (Pharmacia) equilibrated with S-300 buffer minus KCl. The column was washed with 30 mL S-300 buffer minus KCl and then with a 48-mL. 0 to 500 mM KCl gradient in S-300 buffer (0.25 mL min<sup>-1</sup>). Fractions (1 mL) from the two peaks of ACCase activity were 55 pooled separately. All purification fractions were. desalted into S-300 buffer and assayed for ACCase activity and

ACCase was also analyzed from mesophyll chloroplasts and bundle sheath strands. Mesophyll chloroplasts from 60 homogenates of 7- to 8-day-old seedlings that were kept in the dark 24 hours prior to harvesting were isolated on a linear Percoll gradient according to J. D. Burton et al., Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology, 34, 76–85 (1989), tion g-forces were reduced by 25%. Intact chloroplasts were taken from the discrete lower green band present after

Percoll gradient centrifugation (G. Morioux et al., Plant Physiol., 67, 470-473 (1981)). Pelleted chloroplasts were lysed by resuspending them in ACCase extraction buffer plus PMSF and 0.01% (v/v) Triton X-100. Bundle sheath strands were obtained from the original leaf homogenate material retained on a 70-μm filter after re-homogenizing the retentate five times in a total of 2 L buffer. Triton X-treated, desalted leaf, mesophyll chloroplast, and bundle sheath strand extracts were assayed for activities of Rubisco (G. Zhu et al., Plant Physiol., 97, 1348-1353 (1991)), NADPdependent malate dehydrogenase (M. D. Hatch et al., Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 34, 589-593 (1969)), phosphoenolpyruvate carboxylase (R. C. Leegood et al., "Isolation of Membranes and Organelles from Plant Cells," Academic Press, New York, 185-210(1983)), catalase (Worthington Biochemicals, 1972), and fumarase (R. L. Hill et al., Methods Enzymol., 13, 91-99 (1969)), and for total chlorophyll (D. E. Arnon, Plant Physiol., 24, 1-5 (1949)). Mesophyll chloroplast preparations were judged to be relatively free of contamination by bundle sheath chloroplasts because they contained 3-fold greater NADP-dependent malate dehydrogenase and one-tenth as much Rubisco activity (mg-1 chlorophyll) than bundle sheath strand extracts. Mesophyll chloroplast preparations also contained ≤2.6% as much catalase, fumarase, and phosphoenolpyruvate carboxylase activities (mg-1 chlorophyll) as did whole-leaf extracts, indicating they were relatively free of peroxisomal, mitochondrial, or cytoplasmic components.

ACCase activity as measured by acetyl-CoA-dependent in four steps. This fraction was brought to 30% saturation 30 H<sup>14</sup>CO (ICN, 2.07 GBq mmol<sup>-1</sup>) incorporation into acidstable product previously shown to be malonyl-CoA (J. D. Burton et al., Pesticide Biochemistry and Physiology, 34, 76-85 (1989)). Assays of desalted purification fractions or crude, desalted tissue extracts contained up to 50 and 25% (v/v) enzyme, respectively. In some experiments methylcrotonyl-CoA or propionyl-CoA were substituted for acetyl-CoA (E. S. Wurtele et al., Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics, 278, 179–186 (1990)). Avidin (10 U mL<sup>-1</sup>) was included in some assays. Herbicide inhibition assays contained 1% (v/v) ethanol plus or minus 1  $\mu$ M haloxyfop (2-[4-[[3-chloro-5-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyridinyl]oxy] phenoxy]propanoic acid, Dow Chemical Co. analytical grade racemic mixture) or 10 µM sethoxydim (2-[1 [(ethoxylmino)butyl]-5-[2-(ethylthio)-propyl]-3-hydroxy-2cyclohexene-1-one, Li salt, BASF Corp. technical grade). Data are means plus standard error of three assays.

Protein concentrations were determined in duplicate with the Bio-Rad Coomassie blue dve-binding assay as described by the manufacturer, using BSA as the standard.

Centrifuged crude extracts and proteins in purification fractions and immunoprecipitation supernatants were separated by SDS-PAGE in 6 or 7.5% gels as previously described (W. B. Parker et al., Plant Physiol., 92 1220-1225 (1990)). Purification fractions were precipitated in 10% (v/v) TCA, washed with 80% (v/v) acetone, and air-dried 10 minutes prior to electrophoresis. Proteins in gels were stained with silver (J. Heukeshoven et al., Electrophoresis, 6 103–112 (1985)). High molecular weight protein standards for SDS-PAGE (Pharmacia) were used to estimate polypeptide masses.

The four-step purification procedure shown in Table IV typically yielded 30 to 190 µg of highly purified ACCase from 50 grams (fresh weight) of maize inbred A619 or B73 seedling leaves. ACCase activity in the crude supernatant except that buffers contained 0.6 M sorbitol and centrifuga- 65 fraction precipitated between 30 and 40% saturation with (NH<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, which appeared to increase total ACCase activity approximately 38%. Crude a extract components might

have depressed the reaction rate shown in Table IV because the assay mixture contained 50% enzyme (v/v). In tests of fractions from another purification, enzyme velocity was proportional to enzyme concentration in assay mixtures containing up to 25% (v/v) crude extract, but 50% (v/v) mixtures were not tested. ACCase activity eluted from the Sephacryl S-300 gel filtration column slightly after the green void peak. Approximately 56% of the S-300 fraction ACCase activity was recovered from the Blue Sepharose column, primarily in the initial ATP-containing fractions (12.5 mL). Both 10 mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub> and 4.25 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub> (1and 0.85-fold standard assay concentrations, respectively) were included in the Blue Sepharose buffer because they improved the total and specific ACCase activity remaining after batch absorption to Blue Sepharose beads, elution with ATP, and desalting into extraction buffer minus PMSF. Neither NaHCO<sub>3</sub> nor MgCl<sub>2</sub> improved enzyme stability of crude extracts. Mono-Q anion-exchange chromatography resulted in separation of two ACCase activity peaks which eluted at approximately 210 mM (designated ACCase II) and 250 mM KCl (designated ACCase I), as previously observed for a hybrid maize variety (J. L. Howard et al., FEBS Lett., 261, 261–264 (1990)). ACCase I comprised about 85% of the total activity recovered from the column (29% of the original crude extract activity) and had high specific activity (Table IV). The specific activity of ACCase II was less than 30% that of ACCase I. Both activities were inhibited >90% by avidin, as previously reported (J. L. Howard et al., FEBS Lett., 261, 261–264 (1990)). The mass of native ACCase I was estimated to be approximately 490 kD by gel filtration on Superose 6.

#### TABLE IV

Purification of AC Case I From
Maize Inbred A619 Seedling Leaves<sup>a</sup>

All fractions were desalted into S-300 buffer and assayed
for protein and acetyl CoA dependent incorporation of

[14C]HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> into acid-stable products

Step	Protein mg	Activity unitsb	Specific Activity units/mg	Fold Purifi- cation	Activity Yield
Crude extract	215	2.45	0.0114	1	100
30-40% (NH <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> S0 <sub>4</sub>	45.1	3.37	0.0748	6.56	138
S-300	10.7	3.35	0.313	27.5	137
Blue Sepharose	1.50	1.86	1.24	109	76
Mono-Q (ACCase I)	0.130	0.720	5.54	486	29

<sup>a</sup>Data are from one purification experiment starting with 50 g fresh weight of tissue and are representative of data obtained for eight purifications.  $^{b}$ Unit = 1  $\mu$ mol acid-stable product min<sup>-1</sup>.

#### B. Formation and Specificity of Antibodies to ACCase

Antibodies are sensitive reagents that allow for the identification of gene products from cDNA and other cloned genes. Antibodies to purified ACCase were prepared and used to screen for cDNA clones encoding all or a portion of a gene for ACCase.

Antiserum to maize ACCase was obtained by immunizing a female New Zealand White rabbit (Egli et al., *Plant Physiol.*, 101, 499 (1993)). An intramuscular injection of 100  $\mu$ g of Mono-Q-purified, SDS-denatured ACCase I in Freund's complete adjuvant was followed by subcutaneous injections of 20 to 100  $\mu$ g of gel-purified ACCase I polypeptide in acrylamide plus incomplete adjuvant every 4 to 6 weeks, for a total of six injections. Serum was stored at  $-20^{\circ}$  C. in 0.02% (w/v) NaN<sub>3</sub>.

For Western blots, proteins in SDS gels were electro- 65 phoretically transferred to Immobilon (W. B. Parker et al., *Plant Physiol.*, 92, 1220–1225 (1990)) for 1 hour at 20 V in

a Bio-Rad Transphor semi-dry blotter and then stained with Ponceau S (E. Harlow et al., "Antibodies—A Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1988)). Destained blots were blocked with Tris-buffered saline plus 0.5% (v/v) Tween-20 (Bio-Rad), and 10% (w/v) bovine serum (for antiserum blots only). ACCase and biotinylated proteins were detected with immune serum (1/10.000) plus goat anti-rabbit IgG-alkaline phosphatase conjugate or with avidin-alkaline phosphatase (W. B. Parker et al., *Plant Physiol.*, 92, 1220–1225 (1990)). Blots were repeated at least three times.

For immunoprecipitations, equal ACCase activities (0.58 nmol min<sup>-1</sup>) in crude extracts were desalted into S-300 buffer containing 0.1 M KCl and incubated 1 hour at 25° C. with 16 µL buffer or with 16 µL serum consisting of 0 to 100% ACCase antiserum in preimmune serum. Immune complexes were incubated 1 hour at 25° C. with a 2-fold (IgG binding) excess of Protein A-agarose and then microfuged 5 minutes to obtain immunoprecipitation supernatant fractions. ACCase activity of supernatants was expressed as a percent of the 100% preimmune serum control. Data are means plus SE of three replicate assays for each of two sets of extracts.

Western blots and silver-stained gels of purification fractions separated by 7.5% SDS-PAGE showed that neither ACCase I nor ACCase II Mono-Q fractions contained biotinylated polypeptides smaller than 212 kD. A polypeptide >212 kD was the primary protein component of the ACCase I Mono-Q fragment (FIG. 5). The ACCase II fraction contained a biotinylated polypeptide >212 kD and a large amount of a 55 kD non-biotinylated polypeptide. Fractions from earlier purification steps contained additional biotinylated proteins of approximately 74, 75, and 125 kD (FIG. 5).

To better compare the biotinylated polypeptides >212 kD in ACCase fractions I and II, we used 6% SDS-PAGE, which showed that the mass of ACCase II was approximately 8 kD less than that of ACCase I. Molecular masses were estimated to be 219 kD (ACCase II) and 227 kD (ACCase I), based on comparisons with polypeptide standards and the observation (N. R. Palosaari, *Plant Physiol.*, 99(S), 359 (1992)) that, on Phastgels (Pharmacia), ACCase I polypeptide was slightly smaller than dodecameric horse spleen ferritin (238 kD; M. Heusterspreute et al., FEBS Lett., 129, 322–327 (1981)). All purification fractions through the Blue Sepharose step contained both ACCase I and II polypeptides. Rapid extraction of leaves in buffer containing five additional protease inhibitors, or a 4 hour incubation of extracts at 25° C., had little or no effect on the relative amounts of the two polypeptides, suggesting that ACCase II is not a breakdown 50 product of ACCase I.

Antiserum to ACCase I strongly recognized the ACCase I polypeptide in crude extracts and showed little or no recognition of ACCase II polypeptides. No bands were recognized by preimmune serum. Assuming that avidin binds similarly to ACCase I and II polypeptides, it appears that the amount of ACCase II on the Western blot was slightly less than the amount of ACCase I. However, the relative staining with antibody compared to avidin indicated that the antibody had significantly less affinity for ACCase II than ACCase I.

To determine whether the same ACCase polypeptides were expressed in different maize cell types, proteins in mesophyll chloroplasts and crude extracts of leaves, endosperm tissue, embryos, and BMS cells were separated by SDS-PAGE. All preparations contained a predominant biotinylated polypeptide of approximately 227 kD (ACCase I) that was strongly recognized by ACCase antiserum or

avidin. Similar 227 kD band densities were observed when gel lanes were probed with either avidin or ACCase antiserum. The 219 kD ACCase II polypeptide was readily detected in leaves only by avidin binding, but was in low abundance or not detected in extracts from other tissues. 5 Only the 227 kD ACCase I polypeptide was detected in purified mesophyll chloroplasts, however, suggesting that the 219 kD ACCase II polypeptide is localized elsewhere in mesophyll cells or in other cell types of young leaves. ACCase activity and a >212 kD biotinylated polypeptide(s) 10 were also found in bundle sheath strand extracts, but low yields prevented us from determining the type of ACCase present. Two other major biotinylated polypeptides of 75 and 74 kD were found in all tissues. Other non-biotinylated proteins of 66 kD (faint) and 55 kD were also recognized by 15 ACCase antiserum. The 55 kD polypeptide was only found in leaves; it was also present in both ACCase I and II Mono Q fractions (FIG. 5) and was identified as the Rubisco large subunit based on its comigration with protein immunoprecipitated bN, spinach Rubisco antiserum.

ACCase antiserum immunoprecipitated at least 75% of ACCase activity from crude, desalted extracts of leaves endosperm tissue, embryos, and BMS cells (FIG. 6), indicating that most of the ACCase activity in these tissues is immunologically related to the ACCase I polypeptide of 25 leaves. Less activity was precipitated from leaves (75%) than from other tissues, particularly embryos (98%). Compared to immunoprecipitation, inhibition of ACCase activity by antiserum in solution was less than 20% as effective in reducing ACCase activity.

The substrate specificity of ACCase from different purification fractions was examined to compare [14C]HCO<sub>3</sub>incorporation in the presence of different acyl-CoA substrates. Both ACCase I and II utilized propionyl-Co-A 40 to 50% as rapidly as acetyl-CoA at 50 to 500  $\mu$ M substrate even 35 though they contained no biotinylated polypeptides (FIG. 5) the size of known propionyl CoA carboxylases (70 to 75 kD; see E. S. Wurtele et al., Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics, 278, 179–186 (1990)). Activities in the presence of both acetyl-CoA and propionyl-CoA (250 or 500 μM 40 each) were approximately 90 (ACCase I) to 130% (ACCase II) that of 500 µM acetyl-CoA alone. Crude leaf extracts utilized propionyl-CoA and methylcrotonyl-CoA 60% as efficiently as acetyl-CoA. Methylcrotonyl CoA carboxylase activity was reduced 85% by gel filtration and was com- 45 pletely removed by Blue Sepharose affinity chromatography.

ACCase I and II differed significantly in their inhibition by either haloxyfop or sethoxydim (FIG. 7). Acetyl-CoA or propionyl-CoA-dependent  $\mathrm{H^{14}CO_{3^-}}$  incorporation by ACCase I was strongly inhibited (65 to 80%) by 1  $\mu$ M 50 haloxyfop or 10  $\mu$ M sethoxydim, while ACCase II activity was inhibited less than 50% for all herbicide/substrate combinations examined.

C. Cloning and Identification of Maize cDNA Clones Encoding ACCase

Maize cDNA clones encoding a portion of the ACCase game were identified by screening a DNA library generated from maize. The cDNA clones were used to identify the sequence of the ACCase gene and to identify the genomic DNA fragments encoding the gene or genes for ACCase.

A \(\lambda\)gt11 cDNA library from maize inbred A188 seedlings was prepared by standard method for oligo-dT priming, as described for pea cDNA. (Gantt and Key, Eur. J. Biochem., 166:119–1125 (1987). Plaque lifts of the maize cDNA library were screened with maize ACCase antiserum (Egli et 65 al., Plant Physiol., 101, 499 (1993)) to identify plaques expressing ACCase-like proteins as described by Sambrook

et al., cited supra. (1989). The initial screen of 800,000 plaques yielded 120 positives. Rescreening and plaque purification reduced the number of positives to 14. All 14 clones bound ACCase antibodies that, when eluted from plaque lifts (J. Hammarback et al., *J. Biol. Chem.*, 265:12763 (1990)), recognized a 227-kD biotinylated polypeptide on SDS-PAGE western blots of embryo and leaf crude extracts. The strongest western blot reaction was obtained with cDNA clone #15-14. The six best clones were digested with EcoRI to excise maize cDNA inserts. Total insert sizes ranged from 1.2 to 5.1 kb indicating the clones most likely did not contain the full coding sequences for the mature 219-kD and 227-kD ACCase polypeptides (minimum estimates of 6.1 and 6.3 kb, respectively).

Clone #15-14 contained three EcoRI fragments of 2.0, 1.2 and 0.23 kb shown in FIG. 8. Southern blots showed that the 1.2 and 2.0-kb fragments of clone #15-14 each hybridized to different fragments in the other five clones, with the exception of clone #4-4 which only contained a 1.2-kb fragment. The six maize cDNA clones contained EcoRI fragments that hybridized to a large transcript (ca. 7.8 kb) on Northern blots of total RNA from maize leaves, embryos and endosperm (FIG. 9). BMS cell culture RNA also contained a 7.8 kb transcript, but the hybridization signal is not evident on this exposure (FIG. 9). The relative abundance of the 7.8-kb transcript in embryos was higher than the other sources which is consistent with their ACCase activity.

The three EcoRI fragments were subcloned from cDNA clone #15-14 into BlueScript vector and sequenced by the dideoxy chain termination method (Sequenase 2.0 USB) initially using T3 and T7 primers and then oligonucleotide primers based on insert sequence. A clone #16-6 was also sequenced in a similar manner. Clone #16-6 included three EcoRI fragments of 3.1 kb, 1.2 kb, and 0.23 kb and had additional sequence located upstream from that of clone #15-14. After comparing the sequence and determining that the sequence was the same, the additional 1.2 kb sequence at the 5' end was sequenced.

Clone #18-5 was sequenced in a similar manner. Clone #18-5 included 3.9 kb, 1.2 kb, and 0.23 kb EcoRI fragments and contains an additional 1.9 kb 5' sequence upstream from clone #15-14. Subclone #18-5I (3.9 kb EcoRI fragment) has been deposited with the American Type Culture Collection and given Accession No. 69236.

GenBank, PIR-29, and Swiss-Prot 19 data banks have been searched for amino acid homology with the corresponding amino acid sequences of the three subclones of clone #18-5. Peptide sequences corresponding to the maize cDNA subclones had higher similarity to chicken, rat, and yeast ACCases than to any other peptide sequence in the data banks. FIG. 8 illustrates the relative organization of the 3.9, 1.2 and 0.23-kb EcoRI fragments of clone #18-5 and their co-linearity and extent of amino acid identity with chicken ACCase cDNA sequence. This comparison shows that the maize clone #18-5 has a large region near the 3' end with high amino acid identity (40 to 61%) to chicken ACCase, a longer region with 23% identity in the middle of the 3.9-kb sequence, and a short region with 52% identify near the 5' of the 3.9 kb sequence.

Portions of the sequence of the #18-5I subclone have been identified as encoding domains of the ACCase enzyme of functional significance. Those functional regions include a fragment that spans the presumed transcarboxylase active site in the enzyme having the following presumed sequence SEQ ID NO:2:

1112-856
GTT CCT GCA AAC ATT GGT GGA CCT CTT CCT ATT ACC AAA CCT CTG GAC
CCT CCA GAC AGA CCT GTT GCT TAC ATC CCT GAG AAC ACA TGC GAT CCA
CGT GCA GCT ATC TGT GGT GTA GAT GAC AGC CAA GGG AAA TGG TTG GGT
GGT ATG TTT GAC AAA GAC AGC TTT GTG GAG ACA TTT GAA GGA TGG GCA
AAA ACA GTG GTT ACT GGC AGA GCA AAG CTT GGA GGA ATT CCT GTG GGC
GTC ATA GCT GTG GAG ACA

This functional domain is contained in the sequence 1112 to 856 base pair from the 3' stop codon or carboxy terminus 15 region of the ACCase coding sequence of maize. This transcarboxylase active sequence is also present in clone #15-14.

Another functional region that has been identified spans the 12 base pair sequence encoding the biotin binding site 20 having the following peptide sequence SEQ ID NO:3:

5' GTT ATG AAG ATG 3' Val Met Lys Met

The biotin binding site is encoded approximately 30% in from the 5' (N-terminus) end of rat, chicken and yeast ACCase genes. These functional domains are useful in mapping and further identifying other cDNA and/or genomic fragments encoding ACCase genes.

The cDNA clones encoding portions of the acetyl CoA carboxylase genes are useful to identify the sequence of the gene or genes and are useful as probes to locate the genomic copies of the gene or genes. Because the ACCase antibodies used to screen the λgt11 library recognize both the 219 and 227 kD ACCase polypeptides, it has not been determined which polypeptide is encoded by these less than full length clones. It is likely that the majority of the clones encode the 227 kD polypeptide since that polypeptide is more abundant in the leaf tissue source of the DNA library and the antibodies have a higher affinity for the 227 kD ACCase polypeptide.

#### EXAMPLE VI

Isolation and Sequencing of Genomic Encoded ACCase Genes and a Complete cDNA Sequence of a Maize ACCase Gene

The maize genome has been analyzed to identify copy number and location of the genomic copies of ACCase gene or genes. Four distinct types of maize ACCase genomic clones have been identified, termed A1, A2, B1 and B2 (see below).

To obtain genomic copies of ACCase genes, a maize B73 genomic library (Clontech, Palo Alto, Calif.) was screened with the 2 kb subclone from #15-14 and several clones of about 15 kb were identified as having homology to the ACCase cDNA. Restriction mapping and partial sequence analysis revealed two types of genomic clones (Type A and Type B) that differed in restriction sites and in their position relative to the ACCase partial cDNA sequence as shown in FIG. 8.

The 2.5 kb EcoRI-SalI fragment (#16) from the Type A genomic clone and the 3.0 kb EcoRI-EcoRI fragment (#34) 65 from the Type B genomic clone were shown to hybridize to the 3.9 kb probe from #18-5 and were subcloned into the

Bluescript vector and sequenced. Approximately 1.5 kb of DNA sequence from the genomic Type A 2.5 kb fragment were 100% identical to coding sequence from the 3.9 kb cDNA subclone #18-5I described in Example V; the remaining sequence exhibited no identity with the cDNA clone and presumably represents a noncoding intron sequence. A 350 nucleotide sequence derived from the genomic Type B 3.0 kb fragment was about 95% identical to the cDNA clone indicating that its coding sequence differs from that of genomic Type A. These results also indicate that the maize genome encodes at least two different genes encoding a polypeptide having acetyl CoA carboxylase activity.

To identify and clone the remainder of the gene representing the amino-terminus of maize ACCase, additional regions from the Type A genomic clone have been subcloned and partly sequenced. The 3.5 kb HindIII—HindIII fragment (#28) has been sequenced for about 400 nucleotides from each end. The 3' end of #28 shows significant homology to the amino acid sequence from the chicken sequence located about 0.5 kb from the start of the chicken gene.

The complete sequence for fragment #28 can be obtained and analyzed to determine whether it contains the 5' end of the ACCase coding region. The start of the transcribed region, and thus the likely start of the coding region for ACCase, can be identified by using the genomic clones in RNAse protection analysis (J. Sambrook et al., "Molecular Cloning—A Laboratory Manual," Cold Spring Harbor Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989)). Based on sequence data from the genomic clone, alignment, as shown in FIG. 8, with sequences of other ACCases and identification of potential open reading frames, oligonucleotide primers can be constructed to synthesize cDNA molecules representing the amino terminus of the ACCase gene. These molecules can be hybridized to genomic Type A DNA fragments such as #28 and the nonhybridizing portions digested with S1 nuclease. The end of the protected fragment are determined by analysis on a DNA sequencing gel.

To synthesize the remaining coding region between the end of the cDNA clone #18-5 and the start of transcription, two oligonucleotide primers were synthesized. Primer I is complementary to the DNA sequence: (SEQ ID NO:4)

5' GCCAGATTCC ACCAAAGCAT ATATCC 3' near the 5' end of cDNA subclone #18-5I and can be used as a primer for synthesis of cDNA molecules from maize seedling, leaf or embryo RNA.

A primer corresponding to a DNA sequence near the transcription start site can be used in combination with primer 1 for the amplification of DNA by the polymerase chain reaction (PCR). Several independent clones are then sequenced and their sequences compared to the known sequence of the Type A genomic clone to determine the exact coding sequence corresponding to that maize gene for ACCase. A similar strategy can be used to obtain the complete coding sequence for genomic Type B ACCase.

The remaining cDNA sequence was obtained by three successive rounds of RT-PCR using oligonucleotide primers based on genomic apparent exon (5') and known cDNA (3') sequences. The primers used to amplify nucleotides 1-240 of the cDNA were 28sst-a5+ (SEQ ID NO. 7) and 28sst-5 6at3+ (SEO ID NO:8), nucleotides 217-610 of the cDNA were 28sst-5+(SEQ ID NO:9) and 28-2t3+(SEQ ID NO:10) and nucleotides 537-2094 of the cDNA were ACCPCR5' (SEQ ID NO:11) and 155-(SEQ ID NO:4) (Table V). PCR products corresponding to nucleotides 1–240, 217–610. and 10 537-2094 of the final sequence were cloned into PCR-script (Stratagene).

34

1952-1961), and carboxybiotin (amino acids 1662-1711) were highly conserved among all MF ACCases.

#### EXAMPLE VII

#### Characterization of other Genomic Clones

The initial restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP) analysis of EcoRI-digested total DNA from three maize inbred lines showed one band when probed with the 2 kb subclone from #15-14 (internal to gene) and two bands when probed with the 1.2 kb subclone (near the 3' end of the gene). Fragments homologous to the 2 kb probe were

TABLE V

cDNA Position	5' primer designation	5' primer sequence	3' primer designation	3' primer sequence
nt-1-240	28sst-a5+	GGTCTTCAAITGTGCTGTCTGG (SEQ ID NO:7)	28sst-6at3+	CCTTGACGAACAGACTGGCTGTGC (SEQ ID NO:8)
nt 217–610	28sst-5+	CACAGCCAGTCTGTTCGTCAAGG (SEQ ID NO:9)	28-2t3+	CCTCTACGTAATTGGTCAGC (SEQ ID NO: 10)
nt 537–2094	ACCPCR5'	CATAGCTATGGCAACTCCGG (SEQ ID NO:11)	I55	GGATATATGCTTTGGTGGAATCTGGC (SEQ ID NO:4)

The original 5.4-kb cDNA clone #18-5 and PCR products from at least three individual PCR per oligonucleotide pair were sequenced in both directions by the dideoxy chaintermination method, using either Sequenase II (U.S. Biochemicals) or ABI 373 (Applied Biosystems, Inc.) protocols. No sequence differences were found in regions of clone overlaps. The complete sequence of the cDNA of maize ACCase (nucleotides 1-7470 SEQ ID NO:5) and its corresponding amino acid sequence (amino acids 1-2325 SEQ ID NO:6) are shown in FIGS. 13 and 14. The 7470 bp cDNA includes a 459 nucleotide 3' untranslated region and 35 36 nucleotides of 5' untranslated sequences.

The first Met codon in the cDNA (nucleotides 37–39) was identified as the start codon based on its similarity to consensus initiation sequences (Kozak, J. Cell. Biol., 108, 229 (1989); Lutcke et al., Embo. J., 6, 43 (1987)). An 40 in-frame stop was found in the genomic sequence 6 nucleotides upstream of the sequenced cDNA, and RT-PCR analysis of this region suggested that the in frame stop codon was also present in the cDNA. The 3' end of the coding sequence was defined by two stop codons present in the 45 large open reading frame after nucleotide 7011. The translated coding sequence predicted a polypeptide of 2325 amino acids (257 kD; SEO ID NO:6) which was 79 to 81% identical to the multifunctional (MF) ACCases from alfalfa and wheat (Gornicki et al. Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci., 91, 6860 (1994)), and to a 118-amino acid predicted polypeptide of a rice expressed sequence tag (Genbank accession #D39099, T. Sasaki), but only 53 to 55% identical to ACCase from other eukarvotes.

In a pileup alignment of plant ACCases (Genetics Computer Group. Madison, Wis.), Met I of both maize and Brassica napus ACCases was located about 130 amino acids upstream of the conserved sequence VDEFCKALGG, compared to only 25 amino acids upstream for other plant 60 ACCases. The predicted 2325 amino acids of maize ACCase contains a biotinylation site at position 806, within the conserved MKM motif (Ton et al., Eur. J. Biochem., 215, 687 (1993)). The arrangement and amino acid sequence of binding sites (Shorrosh et al., Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci., 91, 65 4323 (1994)) for ATP (amino acids 318–333), biotin (amino acids 799-811; biotin at 806), acetyl-CoA (amino acids

monomorphic and the more intense of the two bands hybridizing with the 1.2 kb probe was dimorphic. As discussed in Example V, these results support the view that maize contains at least two distinguishable ACCase genes and that they may be quite similar for much of the coding region. Additional genomic Southern blots of a set of recombinant inbred lines were used to map polymorphisms for the ACCase probes to maize chromosomes. One polymorphism was mapped to the short arm of chromosome 2: other polymorphisms were not evident in these initial tests to identify a chromosomal location for other maize ACCase

The isolation and restriction mapping of additional genomic clones from a B73 genomic library (Clontech) resulted in the identification of four different types of clones termed A1, A2, B1 and B2 (FIGS. 16-19) which had 96% nucleotide sequence identity. Types A and B correspond to previously published pA3 and pA4 cDNAs (Ashton et al., Plant Mol. Biol., 24, 35 (1994)) and differ from pA3 and pA4 by 4% in their coding sequences.

Type A and B genomic clones have linear sequence homology except for an insertion in an intron of the Type B genes about 1400 bp 3 ' of the A1 (SEO ID NO:5) translation start site. Analysis of the insert boundaries revealed a 3-bp (Shorrosh et al., Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci., 91, 4323 (1994)) 50 target site duplication and a 6-bp direct repeat, and further sequence analysis showed the presence of two new and unique LINE elements (Long Interspersed Nuclear Elements) in B1 and B2. Mammalian LINE elements are highly abundant (10<sup>4</sup> to 10<sup>5</sup> copies), 6 to 7 kb long, and have frequent 5 '-end deletions and an A-rich 3' terminus. They are flanked by short direct repeats, and contain two ORFs, one encoding a reverse transcriptase. Three LINE elements (Cin4, 50-100 copies in maize; del2, 250,000 copies in lily; BNR1, 2–5% of genome in sugarbeet) have been described in plants (Leeton et al., Mol. Gen. Geneti., 237, 97 (1993); Schmidt et al., Chromo. Res., 3, 335 (1995); Schwarz-Sommer et al., *EMBOJ.*, 6, 3873 (1987)). Maize ACCase B1 has one unique LINE element and B2 has two. The two B2 LINE elements were characterized by differences in their reverse transcriptase sequence. The B genomic clone inserts have characteristic LINE features including cysteine motifs and a possible polyA tail, and high abundance. The LINE

insert also has been found in an intron of the maize Shrunken-2 gene (Hannah et al., *Plant Physiol.*, 98, 1214 (1992)).

The partial nucleotide sequence (3489 nucleotide) of a Type A1 ACCase genomic clone is shown in FIG. **16** (SEQ 5 ID NO:12). The clone is a HindIII fragment which includes nucleotides 1–931 of the cDNA in FIG. **13** (SEQ ID NO:5), and the first four introns within the coding region, at positions 240 (460 nucleotides), 296 (480 nucleotides), and 872 (76 nucleotides) of SEQ ID NO:5. The clone also has 10 1395 nucleotides 5' to the cDNA of SEQ ID NO:5 (i.e., 1431 nucleotides 5' of the translational start at nucleotide position 1432).

The partial nucleotide sequence (1328 nucleotide) of another Type A clone is shown in FIG. 17 (SEQ ID NO:1). <sup>15</sup> The partial sequence is all 5' untranslated sequence and contains a 7 base insert between nucleotides 279–290, but is otherwise identical to SEQ ID NO:12.

The partial nucleotide sequence of six Type A2 clones is shown in FIG. **18** (1565, 1168, 638, 558, 976 and 852 nucleotides; SEQ ID NOs 14, 15, 16, 17. 18 and 19, respectively).

Within the A1—A2 clone pair, identified differences are in introns and 5' UTR sequences. The A2 genomic clone is weakly amplified with Type A1 PCR primers specific for the 5' UTR if the 3' primer employed is for a conserved amino acid sequence found in all ACCases (e.g., 28sst-110F, ACTGTGCGTTTGAGAAGGTC, SEQ ID NO:23, and 28sst-2T3+, CCTCTACGTAATTGGTCAGC, SEQ ID NO:24). The A2 amplified product is the same size as that from the Type A1 genomic clone, and restriction analysis indicated a difference in sequence from A1. Sequence differences in the 5' region should provide a means to distinguish between expression of A1 and A2 ACCase genes and to determine whether A2 also encodes a CTP.

The partial nucleotide sequence (231, 207 and 180 nucleotides) of three Type B clones is shown in FIG. 19 (SEQ ID NOs 20. 21 and 22, respectively).

The cDNAs corresponding to genomic clones A2, B1 and 40 B2 are cloned and sequenced in a manner similar to that described above. The derived amino acid sequences are aligned with known ACCase sequences. If putative CTP sequences are identified, functionality is tested as described below. Also if the tissue specificity and developmental 45 timing of expression differ for different ACCase genes, the sequences of the promoter regions of the corresponding genomic clones are compared. Gene-specific probes for specific ACCase genes can provide more information on their roles in lipid synthesis (plastid and cytoplasmic 50 isoforms), secondary metabolism (cytoplasmic isoforms), and herbicide resistance (likely plastid isoforms).

A 3' Type A1 ACCase cDNA probe mapped to chromosome 2S (Egli et al., *Maize Genetics Newsletter*, 68, 92 (1994)) and to 10 L (Caffrey et al., Maize Gen. Coop., 69, 55 3 (1995)). Two 5' Type A1 cDNA probes which span the transit peptide mapped to chromosome 2S in the same location as the 3' probe (see maize genetic map, 1996 version, Maize Genomic Database). PCR primers 28sst-97F (CCTTTTTATGGCACTGTGCG, SEQ ID NO:25) and 60 28sst-6t3+; (CATCGTAGCCTATATGAGGACG, SEQ ID NO:26) located in non-coding regions of A1 that span the chloroplast transit peptide were used to amplify a B73 chromosome-specific product which segregated with the resistance trait. A nearby 5' primer (28sst-a5+, SEQ ID 65 NO:7) amplified all genotypes and functioned as a positive control. Herbicide resistance due to the Acc1-S3 mutation

segregates (29/29 individuals to date) with production of a Type A 5' end-specific PCR product derived from the mutant parent while herbicide sensitive plants lack the transit sequence (15/17 progeny). Two individual plants which contained B73-specific DNA at this location died of unknown causes while grown in the presence of herbicide.

Mutations in maize that confer resistance to cyclohexanedione and aryloxyphenoxypropionate herbicides by means of an altered ACCase target are found at two nonallelic loci, Acc1 and Acc2. A1 and A2 appear to encode plastidic ACCases and correspond to the Acc1 and Acc2 herbicide resistance loci. Acc2 has been mapped to 10 L (VanDee, M. S. Thesis, University of Minnesota (1994)). Acc1 is the site of five allelic mutations including Acc1-S2 and -S3 (Marshall et al., *Theor. Appl. Genet.*, 83, 435 (1992)), and has been mapped to chromosome 2.

Only one plastidic ACCase polypeptide was identified by SDS-PAGE of maize leaf extracts, although 2-D gel analyses might provide evidence for a second, highly similar isoform. Of the two ACCase isoforms, only ACCase I shows altered herbicide inhibition in Acc1-S2 mutants, and most of the ACCase activity in leaves and developing embryos is herbicide-resistant and thus attributed to the Acc1-S2 gene product.

Although a 3'ACCase probe has been mapped both to 10 L near Acc2-S5 and to 2S, the conserved sequence of ACCase genes and lack of polymorphism in multiple bands complicates identification of genes encoded at these loci. The Type A1 ACCase gene is probably located on chromosome 2, since (i) 5' untranslated and chloroplast transit peptide probes from Type A1 hybridize to two bands (dark and light) in maize inbreds, and (ii) analysis of maize-oat addition lines carrying maize chromosome 2 through 9 indicates the dark band is on chromosome 2 and the light band is on chromosome 1 or 10.

Type B ACCase genes are likely to encode cytosolic isoforms. Given that cytosolic malonyl-CoA is a precursor in the synthesis of many secondary metabolites including flavonoids (e.g., maysin, a corn silk component associated with corn earworm resistance), these cytosolic ACCases can have agronomic utility.

Northern blot analysis of total maize RNA with an ACCase probe (nucleotides 3400–5932) showed a single 8.3 kilobase band. To determine whether the expression of ACCase RNAs was developmentally regulated, blots of total RNA from 16 to 42 DAP (days after pollination) embryos were probed with an ACCase cDNA fragment. Transcript abundance peaked about 23 DAP and the steady state pattern was similar to in vitro ACCase enzyme activities and protein measured from developing embryos. Type A- and B- specific <sup>32</sup>P-CTP-labeled antisense transcripts were 780 nt long (662) nt of ACCase sequence+118 nt of vector/promoter sequence) and were identical except for 15 base mismatches scattered along their length. Each antisense transcript was hybridized to total RNA from embryos at 16, 20, 23, and 42 DAP and digested with RNAse A/TI mixture to yield a 662-base fragment specific to the probe used. The results showed that the Type A transcript was more abundant than Type B at all tested stages, and that only Type A remained high in older embryos. Types A and B had similar expression patterns and peaked around 20-23 DAP. The ratio of Type A:B mRNA in leaves was about 2: 1, similar to its relative abundance in cDNA expression libraries.

#### EXAMPLE VIII

Expression of the Maize ACCase Chloroplast Transit Peptide

The N-terminus of the predicted maize ACCase polypeptide is longer than that of predicted cytosolic ACCase

isoforms and has several characteristics typical of chloroplast transit peptides within the first approximately 73 amino acids of the predicted N-terminal sequence. The CTP cleavage site motif is not found in the putative maize ACCase CTP, although only about 30% of known CTPs contain this consensus sequence (Gavel and von Hejne, *FEBS Lett.*, 261, 455 (1990)). However, the maize ACCase N-terminus appears to have several other properties typical of known CTPs: (1) a lack of acidic residues in amino acids 1–49, (2) high Ser+Thr content (69% within amino acid residues 23–35), (3) an R-rich region between S- and D-rich regions in amino acid residues 36–49, and (4) a predicted turn→β sheet within amino acid residues 58–73 (von Hejne and Nishikawa, *FEBS Lett.*, 278, 1(1991)).

The ability of the amino acid sequence contained within the N-terminal 100 amino acids of the translated maize acetyl-CoA carboxylase (ACCase) cDNA to direct the N-terminal portion of the maize ACCase biotin carboxylase domain into chloroplasts was tested in vitro by methods used extensively in the literature (see Cline et al., J. Biol. Chem., 260, 3691 (1985); Lubben and Keegstra, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci., 83, 5502 (1986)). The criteria for import was that (1) in vitro-synthesized, 35S-labeled protein was imported into chloroplasts, and (2) the transported protein was smaller than the original translation product, by an amount which corresponds to the removal of the expected CTP. Import studies utilized either maize or pea chloroplasts. Pea chloroplasts have been reported to correctly import proteins from many different species, including maize (Nieto-Sotelo et al. Plant Physiol., 93. 1321 (1990)). Alternatively, the function of the putative maize ACCase CTP is tested by inserting the first 258 coding nucleotides of maize ACCase in frame with and 5' of a GUS reporter gene in pBI221 (Clontech). This construct and the pBAR plasmid are used to co-transform maize "Black Mexican Sweet" suspension cells by particle 35 bombardment. Basta-resistant transformants are selectedm and GUS activity and/or protein is assayed in surviving cultures or in plasmids isolated from transformants.

A partial ACCase construct consisting of nucleotides 1–833 of SEQ ID NO:5 including the putative CTP (nucleotides 37 to 256) and the first domain within the biotin carboxylase region (identified by amino acid sequence comparison with *E. coli* biotin carboxylase; see Waldrop et al. *Biochem.*, 33, 6249 (1994)) was amplified by PCR and cloned into the EcoRV site of PCR-script (Stratagene) to create the plasmid pBCN1. A corresponding plasmid lacking CTP sequences (nucleotides 278–833) was also made (-pBCN1). The protein encoded by -pBCN1 begins at amino acid residue 83 (Val—Met).

Constructs were transformed into  $E.\ coli$  SURE cells  $_{50}$  (Stratagene).

Restriction analysis of pBCN1 with BamHI and HindIII indicated that the 5' end of the ACCase was located adjacent to the T7 RNA polymerase binding site in PCR-Script. A partial sequence of pBCN1 obtained by using the T7 sequencing primer and the ABI373 automated sequencing protocol confirmed this orientation and showed that the pBCN1 insert sequence was identical to maize ACCase cDNA for at least the first 300 nucleotides and that it included the maize ACCase Met 1 ATG. An acyl carrier protein clone containing a CTP (spinach ACPII, a gift of Dr. John Ohlrogge, Michigan State University) can be used as a positive control. These constructs are used for in vitro transcription, translation, chloroplast import, and SDS-PAGE analysis of products in the same manner as pBCN1.

Purified pBCN1 was digested with EcoRI to linearize the plasmid at the 3' end of the BCN1 insert, electrophoresed in

1.5% agarose, and the plasmid band at approximately  $3.8~\mathrm{kb}$ was excised and Gene-Cleaned (BioLab 101). The purified band was digested with 20  $\mu$ g proteinase K to remove any residual RNAse, extracted with phenol and then chloroform under RNAse-free conditions. DNA content was estimated by ethidium bromide fluorescence in droplets, relative to λDNA standards (Sambrook et al., Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual, 2nd ed. (1989). One pg of pBCN1 DNA was transcribed into capped RNA with the T7/mMessage mMachine kit (Ambion). Uncapped transcripts (Sp6 RNA polymerase; Promega) of pea RUBISCO small subunit (SSU; Anderson et al., Biochem. J., 240, 709 (1986)) were also transcribed. RNA yield was estimated by determining the % incorporation of a <sup>32</sup>P-ATP (Amersham) into a precipitable product, according to the Ambion kit instructions. Electrophoresis and autoradiography of <sup>32</sup>P-labeled product showed that it contained a single RNA band of approximately 895 nucleotides, as expected.

The RNA transcripts were translated into  $^{35}$ S-labeled polypeptides with Ambion's wheat germ IVT kit and approximately 45  $\mu$ Ci  $^{35}$ S-methionine (Amersham; 37 TBq/mmol) in a 50- $\mu$ L reaction. Labeled proteins were held on ice 6 hours prior to their use in chloroplast import experiments

Pea (cv. "Little Marvel") and maize (inbred A188) plants were grown in a growth chamber at 25° C., 16 hour day length. Chloroplasts were isolated from pea and maize leaves 7 days after planting, respectively, as previously described (Burton et al., *Pestic Biochem. and Physiol.*, 34, 76 (1989); Egli et al., *Plant Physiol.*, 101, 499 (1993)). Intact mesophyll chloroplasts were washed in resuspension buffer [50 mM HEPES-KOH, pH 7.8 plus 0.33 M (pea) or 0.66M (maize) sorbitol] in preparation for import assays. Suspensions were diluted to obtain 75 µg chlorophyll/0.3 ml (Arnon, *Plant Physiol.*, 24, 1 (1949)).

Import experiments were carried out essentially as described by Cline et al.(*J. Biol. Chem.*, 260, 3691 (1985)). Import reactions containing 0.3 ml pea or maize chloroplast suspension,  $40 \ \mu l$  <sup>35</sup>S-translation mixture, 3 mM Mg-ATP and  $10 \ mM$  Met were incubated under light for 1–30 minutes at  $25^{\circ}$  C.

Unimported proteins were digested for 30 minutes with  $40 \mu g$  of thermolysin, and proteolysis was stopped with 10 mM EDTA.

Chloroplasts were re-isolated by centrifuging them through I-ml 40% v/v Percoll gradients in the presence of resuspension buffer plus 3 mM Mg-ATP, 10 mM Met, and 20 mM EDTA, washed twice in the same buffer, and resuspended in 65  $\mu$ l of 1 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>/10 mM Tris buffer, pH 8.0. Chloroplasts were lysed by three cycles of freeze-thawing in liquid N<sub>2</sub>, microfuged, and aliquots of the supernatants and of the original in vitro-translated proteins were analyzed by SDS-PAGE in 8–25% gradient Phast gels (Pharmacia), followed by direct detection of radiolabeled proteins in the wet gels (AMBIS) (FIG. 20).

As estimated by SDS-PAGE, a 30 minute import converted the original 32-kD BCN1 polypeptide to a doublet of 27.2 and 27.5 kD in maize and produced an additional 30-kD band in pea (FIG. 20A). Neither maize or pea chloroplasts imported -pBCN1-derived polypeptides. Formation of the 27.2-kD polypeptide likely resulted from cleavage after amino acid #47–49, a likely cleavage site because it lies between S- and D-rich regions, and R residues are located at -2,-7, and -8 (S. Gavel and G. Von Heijne, *FEBS Lett.* 261, 455 (1990)).

Time-dependence of BCN1 import was further examined (1-30 minutes) (FIG. 20B) to determine if any imported

polypeptides were a result of incomplete processing or proteolysis. Import was maximal after 15 minutes, but import time had no effect on the relative amounts of different-sized import products. Higher amounts of ATP (5 mM) stimulated import relative to lower amounts of ATP 5 (<0.2 mM). The data suggest that, in maize, efficient cleavage of BCN1 occurs at two closely adjacent sites and that partially processed products are also formed during BCN1 import by pea chloroplasts. Therefore, nucleotides 1–833 of the maize ACCase gene encode a CTP.

#### **EXAMPLE IX**

#### Expression of a cDNA Clone or Genomic Clones Encoding the ACCase Gene

The cDNA and genomic clones encoding all or a portion of the ACCase gene can be subcloned into a known expression system and the gene products reactive with the antibodies specific for maize ACCase can be identified using a Western blot. For example, the ACCase cDNA clones are 20 inserted into two transformation plasmids: (i) Glb1exp which contains the embryo-specific maize Globulin1 (Glb1) promoter and 3' regions (Belanger et al., Genetics, 129, 863 (1991)); and (ii) pAHC17 which contains the maize ubiquitin (Übi-1) constitutive promoter and first exon and intron, 25 and the NOS 3' terminator (Christensen et al., Plant Mol. Biol., 18, 675 (1992); Toki et al., Plant Physiol, 100, 1503 (1992)). The 3' end of the A<sub>1</sub> cDNA has a unique Sal/I site just 3 ' of the stop codon which is used to ligate into a Sal/I site in both plasmids ahead of the construct terminator. Other 30 cloning sites will be added as needed to the plasmids or cDNA to complete the ligation of the 5' end. The gene products can also be further characterized structurally and/or enzymatically. This will ensure that the genomic and cDNA clones that encode acetyl CoA carboxylase can be screened 35 for promoters that provide for overproduction of the native or herbicide tolerant ACCase enzyme in plants.

For example, the 2 kb EcoRI fragment from clone #15-14 can be subcloned into a plant transformation plasmid pBI121 or pBI221 downstream from the 35S CaMV pro- 40 moter and upstream from the nopaline 3' polyadenylation signal sequence, as described in Jefferson, Plant Molec. Biol. Reptr., 5, 387–405 (1987). This plasmid can then be used to transform plant cells such as tobacco, Brassica and Arabidopsis cells using protoplast or biolistic 45 transformation, as described by W. J. Gordon-Kamm et al., Plant Cell, 2, 603-618 (1990); M. E. Fromm et al., Bio/ Technology, 8, 833-839 (1990); An, Methods in Enzymology, 153, 292 (1987); and D'Hafluin, The Plant Cell, 4, 1495 (1992). An increase in transient expression can 50 be detected using quantitative Western blotting with antibodies specific for the ACCase enzymes. Polyclonal antibodies to maize ACCase most likely do not substantially crossreact with ACCase from dicots like tobacco or Arabidopsis.

Alternatively, the ACCase gene can be subcloned along with the 35S CaMV promoter into a binary Ti vector pGA482, as described in An, cited supra., which is a binary Ti vector system and can be used to transform plant cells by Agrobacterium-mediated transformation. Stably transformed plants can be generated by standard methods as described in Example III, and levels of expression of ACCase genes can be determined by quantitative Western blots, as described in Harlow and Lane, *Antibodies*, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratories (1988). The ability to monitor 65 expression of cloned ACCase genes will permit the identification of promoters that provide for enhanced expression

of the ACCase gene. The expression system can be used to screen for those promoters that enhance gene expression of the ACCase gene at least about 5 to 10-fold over the endogenous levels of ACCase produced normally in the plant cells. Because the 35S CaMV promoter is known as a strong promoter, it is likely this promoter will provide for at least a 5-fold increase in the expression of ACCase over that normally produced in the plant cell.

In addition, this expression system can be used to screen antisense DNA sequences. For example, an antisense sequence can be obtained that is complementary to an about 0.5 kb region of the maize ACCase cDNA that has high homology with a portion of the chicken ACCase gene and contains the sequence for the presumed transcarboxylase active site domain, as shown in FIG. 8. The antisense sequence could be subcloned into a pBI121 or pBI221 expression under the control of an inducible plant promoter, such as nitrite reductase promoter (Back et al., *Plant Molec. Biol.*, 17:9–18 (1991)). The ability of the antisense sequence to inhibit expression of the native ACCase gene can be evaluated in transformed cells, for example as described in Hamilton et al., *Nature*, 346:284–287 (1990).

#### EXAMPLE X

#### Identification and Cloning of the Gene From Herbicide Resistant Maize Cell Lines

Herbicide resistant maize cell lines were generated as described in Examples I, II, and IV. These herbicide resistant cell lines have been shown to produce an ACCase enzyme that is less sensitive to inhibition by sethoxydim or haloxyfop. The genes encoding the herbicide resistant forms of the ACCase will be identified and cloned using standard methods as described in Sambrook et al., *Guide to Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual* (1989). The genes encoding the herbicide resistant forms of ACCase can then be introduced into herbicide sensitive plant species by standard methods to confer herbicide resistance. For example, the ACCase enzyme in the maize cell line 2167-9/2160-154 S-1 is at least 100-fold less sensitive to sethoxydim than the wild-type.

DNA from the cell line or plants will be obtained and digested with EcoRI and/or other appropriate restriction enzymes, according to standard methods. The restriction enzyme digest will be separated out by agarose gel electrophoresis and probed with either the 2 kb or the 3.9 kb cDNA ACCase probe described in Example V. Fragments hybridizing to the 2 kb or 3.9 kb probe will be subcloned into a Bluescript vector and portions of the gene will be sequenced, as described in Example V, to verify that the entire ACCase gene has been isolated.

To confirm that the clone encodes the ACCase gene, it will be subcloned into the pBI121 or pBI221 expression vector, as described in Example VIII. The ACCase gene product expressed by the clone in either Black Mexican sweet corn cells or tobacco cells will be evaluated for reactivity with ACCase specific antibodies, by enzyme activity, and/or resistance of the enzyme activity to inhibition with sethoxydim and/or haloxyfop. It is likely that the cloned gene will encode an ACCase which is resistant to inhibition by sethoxydim and haloxyfop. This gene can then be introduced into an herbicide-sensitive embryogenic plant cell or an embryo, including maize cells or immature embryos, to confer herbicide resistance to that plant species upon regeneration.

The complete coding sequence encoding the herbicide resistant form of the ACCase enzyme will be cloned into a

plant transformation vector such as pBI121 or pBI221 as described in Jefferson, *Plant Molec. Biol. Reporter*, 5:387–405 (1987). This vector contains the 35S CaMV constitutive promoter, the β-glucuronidase structural gene, and the nopaline synthase 3' polyadenylation signals. The β-glucuronidase gene is replaced with a cloned ACCase gene. Optionally, the cloned ACCase gene can be combined with natural or synthetically produced chloroplast transit peptide sequence from pea, as described in Keegstra & Olsen, *Ann. Rev. Plant. Physiol./Mol. Biol.* 40:471–501 10 (1989) and/or unique restriction sites introduced so the cloned gene can be distinguished from the endogenous maize ACCase gene. Standard methods of subcloning will be utilized as described in Sambrook et al., cited supra.

For transformation of maize cells, type II calli can be 15 transformed using biolistic transformation, as described by W. J. Gordon-Kamm et al., *Plant Cell*, 2, 603–618 (1980); M. E. Fromm et al., *Bio/Technology*, 8, 833–839 (1990), and D. A. Walters et al., Plant Molecular Biology, 18, 189-200 (1992). Alternatively, type I embryogenic calli can be trans- 20 formed using electroporation after mechanically or enzymatically wounding calli, as described by D'Hafluin et al., The Plant Cell, 4:1495 (1992). Once the cloned gene is introduced into these cells and transformants are selected, typically by antibiotic resistance, fertile transgenic maize 25 plants can be regenerated, as described by D'Hafluin et al., cited supra. Fertile transgenic plants can be evaluated for herbicide tolerance, as described in Example III. It is likely that the fertile transgenic plants having and expressing a cloned ACCase gene as an ACCase resistant to sethoxydim 30 and/or haloxyfop will exhibit herbicide tolerance as compared to the corresponding untransformed plant.

#### EXAMPLE XI

# Generation of Transgenic Plants Having an Increase in Oil Content

Once identified and cloned, the gene or genes from maize acetyl CoA carboxylase can be introduced into monocot or dicot plant species, including maize, under the control of a promoter that provides for overexpression of the ACCase enzyme. The overexpression of the ACCase enzyme is likely to lead to an increase in the oil content of the plants and seeds.

Naturally occurring soybeans that have a high oil content and soybeans that have a low oil content have been identified. The acetyl CoA carboxylase from both types of soybeans was isolated, as described in Example V. The activity of the enzyme was measured as a function of the time of seed development and the results are shown in FIG. 11.

The results in the FIG. 11 indicate that higher oil content soybean is associated with a 2-fold increase in the ACCase activity during early to mid stages of development when compared with a low oil content soybean. Thus, increased expression of the ACCase gene correlates with an increase in the oil content of the seed. Total oil content of the seed was also measured at maturity (60 days). The high oil producing cell lines, Anoka and PI28C. 134, have a total oil content of 21.8% and 19.9%, respectively. In contrast, the low oil soybean line of M76-395, has an oil content of 13.6% oil. Thus, the increase of ACCase expression early in seed development correlates with a higher total oil content in the seed at maturity.

A gene encoding a genomic maize acetyl CoA carboxy- 65 lase can be isolated, as described in Example V, and used to transform plant species by protoplast or biolistic transfor-

mation. If the (gene is combined with a strong promoter, such as the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter, overexpression of the ACCase gene is likely. Alternatively, selecting transformed cells with multiple copies of the gene can also result in transformed cells overexpressing the ACCase gene. The gene can be cloned into a vector such as pBI21 or pBI221, as described by Jefferson, cited supra. This vector contains the 35S cauliflower mosaic virus promoter, the  $\beta$ -glucuronidase structural gene, and the nopaline synthase 3' polyadenylation signals. The cloned ACCase gene can replace the  $\beta$ -glucuronidase gene and then be used to transform plant cells, including maize, as described in Example VIII

Transformed cells can be screened for overproduction of ACCase. The presence of the cloned gene can be verified by identifying the unique restriction enzyme sites incorporated into the cloned gene. ACCase levels can be assessed by standard enzyme assay methods and quantitative Western blots using antibodies specific for maize ACCase. Fatty acid and lipid content in cells lines overproducing ACCase are likely to be elevated and can be assessed using standard methodologies, as described in Clark & Snyder, *JACS*, 66:1316 (1989). Transformed cell lines overproducing ACCase and having increased total oil content will be used to regenerate fertile transgenic plants and seeds, as described in D'Hafluin, cited supra.

#### EXAMPLE XII

#### Generation of Transgenic Plants Having an Increase in Plastidic ACCase Activity

Maize embryos are transformed with sense and antisense cDNA constructs encoding the plastidic A1 ACCase.

Selected transgenic cultures and regenerated transgenic plants and progeny are subjected to detailed analyses of: ACCase transcript levels: activity of ACCase I (plastidic) and ACCase II (presumably cytosolic) in various plant tissues; fatty acid synthesis; lipid accumulation in kernels (primarily embryos); and other plant traits. The culmination of these tests indicates whether plastidic ACCase activity can be modified via transformation and whether fatty acid synthesis is affected.

1. Transformation of maize embryos and plant regeneration Immature maize embryos of the Hi-II genotype are transformed by particle bombardment according to slight modifications from previously described procedures (Fromm et al., *Biotech.*, 8, 833 (1990); Koziel et al., *Biotech.*, 11, 194 (1993)). This procedure has been employed in transformation studies for bombardment of approximately 15,000 embryos which were then selected for Basta-resistant callus (bar selectable marker gene expression), and regenerated into plants. Transformed (Basta-resistant) plants are obtained from 1–2% of the initial embryos and, when separate plasmids are used for co-transformation, the non-selected transgene is recovered in about 50% of the Basta-resistant plants.

Basta-resistant, hemizygous transformed (T<sub>0</sub>=F1) plants will be tested by PCR or Southern blots for the presence of A1 ACCase sequences unique to the transformation vector, grown to maturity in growth chambers, greenhouse or field, and self-pollinated when possible, or backcrossed to a nontransformed parent. F2 or backcross progeny are grown in the greenhouse and field and tested for Basta resistance and presence of the A1 ACCase transgene to identify homozygous transgenic plants. Homozygous inbred transgenic lines are then developed.

#### 2. Analysis of ACCase A1 transformants

Plants recovered from at least 100 independent transformation events (i.e., from different bombarded embryos) for both the UBI1 and GLB1 vectors are recovered. Regenerated plants are tested for the presence of the intact ACCase 5 A1 transgene and its cosegregation with the Basta-resistance marker. Homozygous and heterozygous transgenic lines are assayed for total ACCase activity in leaves for UBI1 transformants and in developing embryos (22-26 DAP) for both UBI1 and GLB1 transformants. Sethoxydim and haloxyfop 10 inhibition are used to quickly determine the levels of herbicide-sensitive ACCase I (plastidic) and the herbicideinsensitive ACCase II activity in both leaves and embryos. Increased expression of the ACCase A1 transgene contributes to plastidic ACCase activity and not to ACCase II 15 activity. Kernel fatty acid and oil content are analyzed at maturity and their relationship with ACCase I determined by methods well known to the art.

Transformants that differ in kernel ACCase activity and/or fatty acid and oil content are then selected for more detailed 20 analysis of embryos throughout development (4-day intervals from 16 DAP to maturity). These analyses include RNAse protection assays to determine total A1+A2 transcript levels using a non-specific probe and to determine relative levels of endogenous A1 versus transgene A1 tran- 25 scripts by use of antisense riboprobes spanning the 5' UTR region of the A1 transgene constructs. Western blots of total proteins separated by SDS-PAGE gels are probed with the ACCase I-specific antibody described hereinabove or with avidin and analyzed by densitometry to distinguish changes 30 in the 227-kD ACCase I and 219-kD ACCase II isoforms. ACCase I activity, fatty acid and lipid content are determined in embryos at each stage of development. These analyses determine whether expression of an additional gene(s) for plastidic ACCase increases ACCase activity and 35 consequently fatty acid and oil content in maize tissues, especially in embryos.

# 3. Transformation with maize ACCase A1 antisense transformation vectors

Antisense transformation vectors were constructed by 40 blunt-end ligation of nucleotides 1–833 of SEQ ID NO:5 in reverse orientation into multicloning sites of both the GLB1 and UBI1 plasmids. A sense construct with the same 833-bp cDNA sequence also was made with the GLB1 plasmid to serve as a transformation control. Insert orientations were 45 verified by restriction mapping. UBI1 antisense, GLB1 antisense, and GLB1 sense constructs were introduced into >2100, >2900 and >2000 embryos, respectively, and Bastaresistant callus were selected.

If antisense expression results in significant reduction in 50 ACCase activity, it may not be possible to obtain viable callus or plants from the constitutive UBI1 antisense transformants. Similarly, plants transformed with the embryospecific GLB1 antisense construct may exhibit deleterious effects on embryo development. Thus, failure to obtain 55 transgenic progeny containing the antisense ACCase gene from these transformations may indicate that ACCase activity cannot be downregulated without loss of viability.

#### 4. Analysis of ACCase A1 antisense transformants

All Basta-resistant cultures will be regenerated. The presence of the UBI1 and GLB1 antisense constructs will be determined by PCR analysis for unique transgene sequences such as the Ubi-1 intron/ACCase A1 junction or Glb15' UTR/ACCase A1 junction, or by Southern blotting to detect unique fragments. Plants and lines homozygous or heterozygous for the antisense transgene are analyzed for steady state level of the ACCase A1 antisense transcripts in appropriate

44

tissues/organs (such as leaves, tassels, ears, embryos and endosperm for UBI1; leaves and embryos for GLB1) by using ACCase A1 sense riboprobes for hybridization on RNA blots or for RNAse protection assays. Total ACCase activity (both ACCase I and ACCase II isoforms) and fatty acid and lipid content are determined for the antisense transgenic lines and for corresponding tissues from non-transformed control plants. These analyses show whether ACCase A1 antisense transgenes are expressed in plants and, if so, whether expression is associated with reduced ACCase activity and altered fatty acid and lipid content in maize.

#### **EXAMPLE XIII**

Expression of Plastidic and Cytosolic ACCases during Plant Development

Intact embryos are isolated from developing kernels of field-grown inbred B73 at 2 to 4 day intervals between 16–42 DAP and frozen immediately in liquid nitrogen. Samples also are saved for fresh and dry weight determinations. Subsamples from each stage are analyzed for total lipid and fatty acid content. Seedling leaves are sampled along the leaf blade ranging from the etiolated, meristematic basal region to the fully expanded, green tip. Leaves and other tissues (e.g., epidermis) of maize genotypes that accumulate anthocyanin pigments are also analyzed to assess whether a specific ACCase (such as a cytosolic ACCase) is more highly expressed in tissues in which malonyl-CoA also is required as a substrate for chalcone synthase in the flavonoid pathway leading to anthocyanin synthesis.

Gene-specific antisense riboprobes in RNAse protection assays are employed to determine A1, A2, B1 and B2 transcript levels. The corresponding sense transcripts are produced in vitro and used as standards to verify specificity and quantitate the sample transcript levels. Quantitation is done on an AMBIS radioanalytic image system. Herbicide inhibition of total ACCase activity provides an assessment of levels of herbicide-sensitive ACCase I (plastidic) and the herbicide-insensitive ACCase II activity in these tissues. ACCase I and II isoforms are separated by ion-exchange chromatography. Total proteins are separated by SDS-PAGE and Western blots probed with avidin to detect the biotiny-lated 227-kD ACCase I and 219-kD ACCase II isoforms or probed with ACCase I-specific antibodies.

While the present invention has been described in connection with the preferred embodiment thereof, it will be understood many modifications will be readily apparent to those skilled in the art, and this application is intended to cover any adaptations or variations thereof. It is manifestly intended this invention be limited only by the claims and equivalents thereof.

SEQUENCE LISTING

(iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 26

# (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 2001 base pairs
    (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:

AGAGATGAAG	CTCGCATGCC	AATGCGCCAC	ACATTCCTCT	GGTTGGATGA	CAAGAGTTGT	60
TATGAAGAAG	AGCAGATTCT	CCGGCATGTG	GAGCCTCCCC	TCTCTACACT	TCTTGAATTG	120
GATAAGTTGA	AGGTGAAAGG	ATACAATGAA	ATGAAGTATA	CTCCTTCGCG	TGACCGCCAA	180
TGGCATATCT	ACACACTAAG	AAATACTGAA	AACCCCAAAA	TGTTGCATAG	GGTGTTTTTC	240
CGAACTATTG	TCAGGCAACC	CAATGCAGGC	AACAAGTTTA	GATCGGCTCA	GATCAGCGAC	300
GCNAAGGTAG	GATGTCCCGA	AGAATCTCTT	TCATTTACAT	CAAATAGCAT	CTTAAGATCA	360
TTGATGACTG	CTATTGAAGA	ATTAGAGCTT	CATGCAATTA	GGACAGGTCA	TTCTCACATG	420
TATTTGTGCA	TACTGAAAGA	GCAAAAGCTT	CTTGACCTCA	TTCCATTTTC	AGGGAGTACA	480
ATTGTTGATG	TTGGCCAAGA	TGAAGCTACC	GCTTGTTCAC	TTTTAAAATC	AATGGCTTTG	540
AAGATACATG	AGCTTGTTGG	TGCAAGGATG	CATCATCTGT	CTGTATGCCA	GTGGGAGGTG	600
AAACTCAAGT	TGGACTGTGA	TGGCCCTGCA	AGTGGTACCT	GGAGAGTTGT	AACTACAAAT	660
GTTACTGGTC	ACACCTGCAC	CATTGATATA	TACCGAGAAG	TGGAGGAAAT	AGAATCACAG	720
AAGTTAGTGT	ACCATTCAGC	CAGTTCGTCA	GCTGGACCAT	TGCATGGTGT	TGCACTGAAT	780
AATCCATATC	AACCTTTGAG	TGTGATTGAT	CTAAAGCGCT	GCTCTGCTAG	GAACAACAGA	840
ACAACATATT	GCTATGATTT	TCCGCTGGCC	TTTGAAACTG	CACTGCAGAA	GTCATGGCAG	900
TCCAATGGCT	CTACTGTTTC	TGAAGGCAAT	GAAAATAGTA	AATCCTACGT	GAAGGCAACT	960
GAGCTAGTGT	TTGCTGAAAA	ACATGGGTCC	TGGGGCACTC	CTATAATTCC	GATGGAACGC	1020
CCTGCTGGGC	TCAACGACAT	TGGTATGGTC	GCTTGGATCA	TGGAGATGTC	AACACCTGAA	1080
TTTCCCAATG	GCAGGCAGAT	TATTGTTGTA	GCAAATGATA	TCACTTTCAG	AGCTGGATCA	1140
TTTGGCCCAA	GGGAAGATGC	ATTTTTTGAA	ACTGTCACTA	ACCTGGCTTG	CGAAAGGAAA	1200
CTTCCTCTTA	TATACTTGGC	AGCAAACTCT	GGTGCTAGGA	TTGGCATAGC	TGATGAAGTA	1260
AAATCTTGCT	TCCGTGTTGG	ATGGTCTGAC	GAAGGCAGTC	CTGAACGAGG	GTTTCAGTAC	1320
ATCTATCTGA	CTGAAGAAGA	CTATGCTCGC	ATTAGCTCTT	CTGTTATAGC	ACATAAGCTG	1380
GAGCTAGATA	GTGGTGAAAT	TAGGTGGATT	ATTGACTCTG	TTGTGGGCAA	GGAGGATGGG	1440
CTTGGTGTCG	AGAACATACA	TGGAAGTGCT	GCTATTGCCA	GTGCTTATTC	TAGGGCATAT	1500
GAGGAGACAT	TTACACTTAC	ATTTGTGACT	GGGCGGACTG	TAGGAATAGG	AGCTTATCTT	1560

#### -continued

GCTCGACTTG	GTATACGGTG	CATACAGCGT	CTTGACCAGC	CTATTATTTT	AACAGGGTTT	1620
TCTGCCCTGA	ACAAGCTCCT	TGGGCGGGAA	GTGTACAGCT	CCCACATGCA	GCTTGGTGGT	1680
CCTAAGATCA	TGGCGACCAA	TGGTGTTGTC	CACCTCACTG	TTCCAGATGT	CCTTGAAGGT	1740
GTTTCCAATA	TATTGAGGTG	GCTCAGCTAT	GTTCCTGCAA	ACATTGGTGG	ACCTCTTCCT	1800
ATTACCAAAC	CTCTGGACCC	TCCAGACAGA	CCTGTTGCTT	ACATCCCTGA	GAACACATGC	1860
GATCCACGTG	CAGCTATCTG	TGGTGTAGAT	GACAGCCAAG	GGAAATGGTT	GGGTGGTATG	1920
TTTGACAAAG	ACAGCTTTGT	GGAGACATTT	GAAGGATGGG	CAAAAACAGT	GGTTACTGGC	1980
AGAGCAAAGC	TTGGAGGAAT	Т				2001

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 258 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
  - (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
  - (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
  - (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
  - (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

GTTCCTGCAA ACATTGGTGG ACCTCTTCCT ATTACCAAAC CTCTGGACCC TCCAGACAGA 60

CCTGTTGCTT ACATCCCTGA GAACACATGC GATCCACGTG CAGCTATCTG TGGTGTAGAT 120

GACAGCCAAG GGAAATGGTT GGGTGGTATG TTTGACAAAG ACAGCTTTGT GGAGACATTT 180

GAAGGATGGG CAAAAACAGT GGTTACTGGC AGAGCAAAGC TTGGAGGAAT TCCTGTGGGC 240

GTCATAGCTG TGGAGACA 258

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 4 amino acids
    - (B) TYPE: amino acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide
  - (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
  - (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
  - (v) FRAGMENT TYPE: internal
  - (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

Val Met Lys Met

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

		-contir	nued	
	(D) TOPOLOGY: linear			
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA			
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO			
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO			
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:			
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:			
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO	):4:		
GCCAGATTO	CC ACCAAAGCAT ATATCC			26
(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:			
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 7470 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear			
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA			
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO			
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO			
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:			
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:			
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO	):5:		
GGTCTTCA	AT TGTGCTGTCT GGGCCACGGA ACGACAA	TGT CACAGCTTGG	ATTAGCCGCA	60
GCTGCCTC	AA AGGCCTTGCC ACTACTCCCT AATCGCC	AGA GAAGTTCAGC	TGGGACTACA	120
TTCTCATCA	AT CTTCATTATC GAGGCCCTTA AACAGAA	GGA AAAGCCATAC	TCGTTCACTC	180
CGTGATGG	CG GAGATGGGGT ATCAGATGCC AAAAAGG	ACA GCCAGTCTGT	TCGTCAAGGT	240
CTTGCTGG	CA TTATCGACCT CCCAAGTGAG GCACCT	CCG AAGTGGATAT	TTCACATGGA	300
TCTGAGGA	TC CTAGGGGGCC AACAGATTCT TATCAAA	TGA ATGGGATTAT	CAATGAAACA	360
CATAATGG	AA GACATGCCTC AGTGTCCAAG GTTGTTC	AAT TTTGTGCGGC	ACTAGGTGGC	420
AAAACACC	AA TTCACAGTAT ATTAGTGGCC AACAATC	GAA TGGCAGCAGC	AAAATTTATG	480
AGGAGTGT	CC GGACATGGGC TAATGATACT TTTGGA	CTG AGAAGGCAAT	TCAACTCATA	540
GCTATGGC	AA CTCCGGAAGA CATGAGGATA AATGCA	AAC ACATTAGAAT	TGCTGACCAA	600
TTCGTAGAC	GG TGCCTGGTGG AACAAACAAT AATAAC	ACG CCAATGTTCA	ACTCATAGTG	660

GGGATGGCAC AAAAACTAGG TGTTTCTGCT GTTTGGCCTG GTTGGGGTCA TGCTTCTGAG

AATCCTGAAC TGCCAGATGC ATTGACCGCA AAAGGGATCG TTTTTCTTGG CCCACCTGCA

TCATCAATGA ATGCTTTGGG AGATAAGGTC GGCTCAGCTC TCATTGCTCA AGCAGCCGGG

GTCCCAACTC TTGCTTGGAG TGGATCACAT GTTGAAGTTC CATTAGAGTG CTGCTTAGAC

GCGATACCTG AGGAGATGTA TAGAAAAGCT TGCGTTACTA CCACAGAGGA AGCAGTTGCA

AGTTGTCAAG TGGTTGGTTA TCCTGCCATG ATTAAGGCAT CCTGGGGAGG TGGTGGTAAA

GGAATAAGAA AGGTTCATAA TGATGATGAG GTTAGAGCGC TGTTTAAGCA AGTACAAGGT

GAAGTCCCTG GCTCCCCAAT ATTTGTCATG AGGCTTGCAT CCCAGAGTCG GCATCTTGAA

GTTCAGTTGC TTTGTGATCA ATATGGTAAT GTAGCAGCAC TTCACAGTCG TGATTGCAGT

GTGCAACGGC GACACCAGAA GATTATTGAA GAAGGTCCAG TTACTGTTGC TCCTCGTGAG

720

780

840

900

960

1020

1080

1140

1200

1260

51

ACAGTTAAAG	CACTTGAGCA	GGCAGCAAGG	AGGCTTGCTA	AGGCTGTGGG	TTATGTTGGT	1320
GCTGCTACTG	TTGAGTATCT	TTACAGCATG	GAAACTGGAG	ACTACTATTT	TCTGGAACTT	1380
AATCCCCGAC	TACAGGTTGA	GCATCCAGTC	ACTGAGTGGA	TAGCTGAAGT	GAATCTGCCT	1440
GCAGCTCAAG	TTGCTGTTGG	AATGGGCATA	CCTCTTTGGC	AGATTCCAGA	AATCAGACGT	1500
TTCTATGGAA	TGGACTATGG	AGGAGGGTAT	GACATTTGGA	GGAAAACAGC	AGCTCTTGCT	1560
ACACCATTTA	ATTTTGATGA	AGTAGATTCT	CAATGGCCAA	AGGGCCATTG	TGTAGCAGTT	1620
AGAATTACTA	GTGAGGACCC	AGATGATGGT	TTCAAACCTA	CTGGTGGGAA	AGTGAAGGAG	1680
ATAAGTTTTA	AAAGCAAGCC	TAATGTTTGG	GCCTACTTCT	CAGTAAAGTC	TGGTGGAGGC	1740
ATTCATGAAT	TTGCTGATTC	TCAGTTTGGA	CATGCTTTTG	CATATGGACT	CTCTAGACCA	1800
GCAGCTATAA	CAAACATGTC	TCTTGCATTA	AAAGAGATTC	AGATTCGTGG	AGAAATTCAT	1860
TCAAATGTTG	ATTACACAGT	TGACCTCTTA	AACGCTTCAG	ACTTCAGAGA	AAACAAGATC	1920
CACACTGGTT	GGCTGGATAC	AAGAATAGCT	ATGCGTGTTC	AAGCTGAGAG	GCCCCCATGG	1980
TATATCTCAG	TGGTTGGAGG	TGCTTTATAT	AAAACAGTAA	CCACCAATGC	AGCCACTGTT	2040
TCTGAATATG	TTAGTTATCT	CACCAAGGGC	CATATTCCAC	CAAAGCATAT	ATCCCTTGTC	2100
AATTCTACAG	TTAATTTGAA	TATAGAAGGG	AGCAAATACA	CAATTGAAAC	TGTAAGGACT	2160
GGACATGGTA	GCTACAGGTT	GAGAATGAAT	GATTCAACAG	TTGAAGCGAA	TGTACAATCT	2220
TTATGTGATG	GTGGCCTCTT	AATGCAGTTG	GATGGAAACA	GCCATGTAAT	TTATGCAGAA	2280
GAAGAAGCTG	GTGGTACACG	GCTTCAGATT	GATGGAAAGA	CATGTTTATT	GCAGAATGAC	2340
CATGATCCAT	CGAAGTTATT	AGCTGAGACA	CCCTGCAAAC	TTCTTCGTTT	CTTGGTTGCT	2400
GATGGTGCTC	ATGTTGATGC	GGATGTACCA	TACGCGGAAG	TTGAGGTTAT	GAAGATGTGC	2460
ATGCCTCTCT	TGTCACCTGC	TTCTGGTGTC	ATTCATTGTA	TGATGTCTGA	GGGCCAGGCA	2520
TTGCAGGCTG	GTGATCTTAT	AGCAAGGTTG	GATCTTGATG	ACCCTTCTGC	TGTGAAAAGA	2580
GCTGAGCCAT	TTGATGGAAT	ATTTCCACAA	ATGGAGCTCC	CTGTTGCTGT	CTCTAGTCAA	2640
GTACACAAAA	GATATGCTGC	AAGTTTGAAT	GCTGCTCGAA	TGGTCCTTGC	AGGATATGAG	2700
CACAATATTA	ATGAAGTCGT	TCAAGATTTG	GTATGCTGCC	TGGACAACCC	TGAGCTTCCT	2760
TTCCTACAGT	GGGATGAACT	TATGTCTGTT	CTAGCAACGA	GGCTTCCAAG	AAATCTCAAG	2820
AGTGAGTTAG	AGGATAAATA	CAAGGAATAC	AAGTTGAATT	TTTACCATGG	AAAAAACGAG	2880
GACTTTCCAT	CCAAGTTGCT	AAGAGACATC	ATTGAGGAAA	ATCTTTCTTA	TGGTTCAGAG	2940
AAGGAAAAGG	CTACAAATGA	GAGGCTTGTT	GAGCCTCTTA	TGAACCTACT	GAAGTCATAT	3000
GAGGGTGGGA	GAGAGAGCCA	TGCACATTTT	GTTGTCAAGT	CTCTTTTCGA	GGAGTATCTT	3060
ACAGTGGAAG	AACTTTTTAG	TGATGGCATT	CAGTCTGACG	TGATTGAAAC	ATTGCGGCAT	3120
CAGCACAGTA	AAGACCTGCA	GAAGGTTGTA	GACATTGTGT	TGTCTCACCA	GGGTGTGAGG	3180
AACAAAGCTA	AGCTTGTAAC	GGCACTTATG	GAAAAGCTGG	TTTATCCAAA	TCCTGGTGGT	3240
TACAGGGATC	TGTTAGTTCG	CTTTTCTTCC	CTCAATCATA	AAAGATATTA	TAAGTTGGCC	3300
CTTAAAGCAA	GTGAACTTCT	TGAACAAACC	AAACTAAGTG	AACTCCGTGC	AAGCGTTGCA	3360
AGAAGCCTTT	CGGATCTGGG	GATGCATAAG	GGAGAAATGA	GTATTAAGGA	TAACATGGAA	3420
GATTTAGTCT	CTGCCCCATT	ACCTGTTGAA	GATGCTCTGA	TTTCTTTGTT	TGATTACAGT	3480
GATCGAACTG	TTCAGCAGAA	AGTGATTGAG	ACATACATAT	CACGATTGTA	CCAGCCTCAT	3540
CTTGTAAAGG	ATAGCATCCA	AATGAAATTC	AAGGAATCTG	GTGCTATTAC	TTTTTGGGAA	3600
TTTTATGAAG	GGCATGTTGA	TACTAGAAAT	GGACATGGGG	CTATTATTGG	TGGGAAGCGA	3660

TGGGGTGCCA	TGGTCGTTCT	CAAATCACTT	GAATCTGCGT	CAACAGCCAT	TGTGGCTGCA	3720
TTAAAGGATT	CGGCACAGTT	CAACAGCTCT	GAGGGCAACA	TGATGCACAT	TGCATTATTG	3780
AGTGCTGAAA	ATGAAAGTAA	TATAAGTGGA	ATAAGCAGTG	ATGATCAAGC	TCAACATAAG	3840
ATGGAAAAGC	TTAGCAAGAT	ACTGAAGGAT	ACTAGCGTTG	CAAGTGATCT	CCAAGCTGCT	3900
GGTTTGAAGG	TTATAAGTTG	CATTGTTCAA	AGAGATGAAG	CTCGCATGCC	AATGCGCCAC	3960
ACATTCCTCT	GGTTGGATGA	CAAGAGTTGT	TATGAAGAAG	AGCAGATTCT	CCGGCATGTG	4020
GAGCCTCCCC	TCTCTACACT	TCTTGAATTG	GATAAGTTGA	AGGTGAAAGG	ATACAATGAA	4080
ATGAAGTATA	CTCCTTCGCG	TGACCGCCAA	TGGCATATCT	ACACACTAAG	AAATACTGAA	4140
AACCCCAAAA	TGTTGCATAG	GGTGTTTTTC	CGAACTATTG	TCAGGCAACC	CAATGCAGGC	4200
AACAAGTTTA	GATCGGCTCA	GATCAGCGAC	GCTGAGGTAG	GATGTCCCGA	AGAATCTCTT	4260
TCATTTACAT	CAAATAGCAT	CTTAAGATCA	TTGATGACTG	CTATTGAAGA	ATTAGAGCTT	4320
CATGCAATTA	GGACAGGTGA	TTCTCACATG	TATTTGTGCA	TACTGAAAGA	GCAAAAGCTT	4380
CTTGACCTCA	TTCCATTTTC	AGGGAGTACA	ATTGTTGATG	TTGGCCAAGA	TGAAGCTACC	4440
GCTTGTTCAC	TTTTAAAATC	AATGGCTTTG	AAGATACATG	AGCTTGTTGG	TGCAAGGATG	4500
CATCATCTGT	CTGTATGCCA	GTGGGAGGTG	AAACTCAAGT	TGGACTGTGA	TGGCCCTGCA	4560
AGTGGTACCT	GGAGAGTTGT	AACTACAAAT	GTTACTGGTC	ACACCTGCAC	CATTGATATA	4620
TACCGAGAAG	TGGAGGAAAT	AGAATCACAG	AAGTTAGTGT	ACCATTCAGC	CAGTTCGTCA	4680
GCTGGACCAT	TGCATGGTGT	TGCACTGAAT	AATCCATATC	AACCTTTGAG	TGTGATTGAT	4740
CTAAAGCGCT	GCTCTGCTAG	GAACAACAGA	ACAACATATT	GCTATGATTT	TCCGCTGGCC	4800
TTTGAAACTG	CACTGCAGAA	GTCATGGCAG	TCCAATGGCT	CTACTGTTTC	TGAAGGCAAT	4860
GAAAATAGTA	AATCCTACGT	GAAGGCAACT	GAGCTAGTGT	TTGCTGAAAA	ACATGGGTCC	4920
TGGGGCACTC	CTATAATTCC	GATGGAACGC	CCTGCTGGGC	TCAACGACAT	TGGTATGGTC	4980
GCTTGGATCA	TGGAGATGTC	AACACCTGAA	TTTCCCAATG	GCAGGCAGAT	TATTGTTGTA	5040
GCAAATGATA	TCACTTTCAG	AGCTGGATCA	TTTGGCCCAA	GGGAAGATGC	ATTTTTTGAA	5100
ACTGTCACTA	ACCTGGCTTG	CGAAAGGAAA	CTTCCTCTTA	TATACTTGGC	AGCAAACTCT	5160
GGTGCTAGGA	TTGGCATAGC	TGATGAAGTA	AAATCTTGCT	TCCGTGTTGG	ATGGTCTGAC	5220
GAAGGCAGTC	CTGAACGAGG	GTTTCAGTAC	ATCTATCTGA	CTGAAGAAGA	CTATGCTCGC	5280
ATTAGCTCTT	CTGTTATAGC	ACATAAGCTG	GAGCTAGATA	GTGGTGAAAT	TAGGTGGATT	5340
ATTGACTCTG	TTGTGGGCAA	GGAGGATGGG	CTTGGTGTCG	AGAACATACA	TGGAAGTGCT	5400
GCTATTGCCA	GTGCTTATTC	TAGGGCATAT	GAGGAGACAT	TTACACTTAC	ATTTGTGACT	5460
GGGCGGACTG	TAGGAATAGG	AGCTTATCTT	GCTCGACTTG	GTATACGGTG	CATACAGCGT	5520
CTTGACCAGC	CTATTATTTT	AACAGGGTTT	TCTGCCCTGA	ACAAGCTCCT	TGGGCGGGAA	5580
GTGTACAGCT	CCCACATGCA	GCTTGGTGGT	CCTAAGATCA	TGGCGACCAA	TGGTGTTGTC	5640
CACCTCACTG	TTCCAGATGT	CCTTGAAGGT	GTTTCCAATA	TATTGAGGTG	GCTCAGCTAT	5700
GTTCCTGCAA	ACATTGGTGG	ACCTCTTCCT	ATTACCAAAC	CTCTGGACCC	TCCAGACAGA	5760
CCTGTTGCTT	ACATCCCTGA	GAACACATGC	GATCCACGTG	CAGCTATCTG	TGGTGTAGAT	5820
GACAGCCAAG	GGAAATGGTT	GGGTGGTATG	TTTGACAAAG	ACAGCTTTGT	GGAGACATTT	5880
GAAGGATGGG	CAAAAACAGT	GGTTACTGGC	AGAGCAAAGC	TTGGAGGAAT	TCCTGTGGGC	5940
GTCATAGCTG	TGGAGACACA	GACCATGATG	CAGATCATCC	CTGCTGATCC	AGGTCAGCTT	6000

#### -continued

AGCGATCTGT	CCCTCGTGCT	GGACAAGTGT	GGTTCCCAGA	TTCTGCAACC	6060
AGGCATTATT	AGACTTCAAC	CGTGAAGGAT	TGCCTCTGTT	CATCCTGGCT	6120
GCTTCTCTGG	TGGACAAAGA	GATCTCTTTG	AAGGAATTCT	TCAGGCTGGG	6180
TCGAGAACCT	TAGGACATAT	AATCAGCCTG	CTTTTGTGTA	CATTCCTATG	6240
TTCGTGGAGG	AGCTTGGGTT	GTGGTCGATA	GCAAAATAAA	TCCAGACCGC	6300
ATGCTGAAAG	GACTGCCAAA	GGTAATGTTC	TCGAACCTCA	AGGGTTAATT	6360
TCAGGTCAGA	GGAACTCCAA	GACTGTATGG	GTAGGCTTGA	CCCAGAGTTG	6420
AAGCAAAACT	CCAAGATGTA	AATCATGGAA	ATGGAAGTCT	ACCAGACATA	6480
GGAAGAGTAT	AGAAGCACGT	ACGAAACAGT	TGCTGCCTTT	ATATACCCAG	6540
GGTTTGCTGA	ATTGCATGAT	ACTTCCCTAA	GAATGGCAGC	TAAAGGTGTG	6600
TTGTAGACTG	GGAAGAATCA	CGCTCGTTCT	TCTATAAAAG	GCTACGGAGG	6660
AAGATGTTCT	TGCAAAAGAA	ATAAGGCAGA	TAGTCGGTGA	TAAATTTACG	6720
CAATGGAGCT	CATCAAGGAA	TGGTACCTTG	CTTCTCAGGC	CACAACAGGA	6780
GGGATGACGA	TGATGCTTTT	GTTGCCTGGA	AGGACAGTCC	TGAAAACTAC	6840
TCCAAAAGCT	TAGGGCTCAA	AAAGTGTCTC	ATTCGCTCTC	TGATCTTGCT	6900
CAGATCTGCA	AGCATTCTCG	CAGGGTCTTT	CTACGCTATT	AGATAAGATG	6960
AGAGAGCGAA	GTTTGTTCAG	GAAGTCAAGA	AGGTCCTTGA	TTGATGATAC	7020
AACACAATGT	GTGCATGTCA	CATCTTTTTG	TTCTAGTACA	TACATAGAAG	7080
GGTCTTGATT	GATCATGTCT	GATTTAAGTC	GACTATTATT	TCTTGGAATT	7140
CCTGGTGCTA	TGGTTGATGG	ATGTATATTG	GATATGTGCG	TTCTGCCAGG	7200
AAGGTTTAGA	CARAMMRARA	RCAAGAGCGA	GTGAACCTGT	TCTGGTTTTG	7260
GTAAGGCAGA	AAGTTGTTAA	ACCGTAGTTC	TGAGATGTAT	TACCAGTGNC	7320
ACTTTTAGGG	TGTATAATGC	GGATACAAAT	AAACAATTTA	GCGGTTCATT	7380
CTCAAATAAC	ATGTTCTTTG	TAAGCATATG	TACCGTACCT	CTACGTGAAA	7440
GAATTAGCAT	TCGAAAAAA				7470
	AGGCATTATT GCTTCTCTGG TCGAGAACCT TTCGTGGAGG ATGCTGAAAG TCAGGTCAGA AAGCAAAACT GGAAGAGTAT GGTTTGCTGA ATGTAGACTG CAATGGAGCT CAATGGAGCT CAGATCTGCA AGAGACCAA AACACAATGT GGTCTTGATT CCTGGTGCTA AAGGTTTAGA GTAAGGCAGA ACTTTTAGA GTAAGGCAGA ACTTTTAGGG CTCAAATAAC	AGGCATTATT AGACTTCAAC GCTTCTCTGG TGGACAAAGA TCGAGAACCT TAGGACATAT TTCGTGGAGG AGCTTGGGTT ATGCTGAAAG GACTGCCAAA TCAGGTCAGA GACACCCAA AAGCAAAACT CCAAGATGTA GGAAGAGTAT AGAAGCACGT GGTTTGCTGA ATTGCATGAT TTGTAGACTG GGAAGAATCA AAGATGTTCT TGCAAAAGAA CAATGGAGCT CATCAAGGAA CAGATGTACT TAGGGCTCAA CAGATCTCA AGCATTCTC AGAGAGCGAA GTTTGTTCAG AACACAATGT GTTCATCAG GGTCTTGATT GATCATGTC CCTGGTGCTA TGGTTGATGG AAGGTTTAGA CARAMMRARA CTTTTAGGG TGTATAATGC	AGGCATTATT AGACTTCAAC CGTGAAGGAT GCTTCTCTGG TGGACAAAGA GATCTCTTTG TCGAGAACCT TAGGACATAT AATCAGCCTG TTCGTGGAGG AGCTTGGGTT GTGGTCGATA ATGCTGAAAG GACTGCCAAA GGTAATGTTC TCAGGTCAGA GGAACTCCAA GACTGTATGG AAGCAAAACT CCAAGATGTA AATCATGGAA GGAAGAGTAT AGAAGCACGT ACGAAACAGT GGTTTGCTGA ATTGCATGAT ACTTCCTAA TTGTAGACTG GGAAGAATCA CGCTCGTTCT AAGATGTTCT TGCAAAAGAA ATAAGGCAGA CAATGGAC CATCAAGGAA TGGTACCTTG GGGATGACGA TGATCCTTT GTTGCCTGGA TCCAAAAGCT TAGGGCTCAA AAAGTGTCTC CAGATCTGCA AGCATTCTC CAGGGTCTTT AGAGAGCGAA GTTTGTTCAG GAAGTCAAGA AACACAATGT GTGCATGTC GATCTTTTG GGTCTTGATT GATCATGTC GATTTAAGTC CCTGGTGCTA TGGTTGATG ATGTATATTG AAGGTTTAGA CARAMMRARA RCAAGAGCGA GTAAGGCAGA AAGTTGTTAA ACCGTAGTTC ACTTTTAGGG TGTATAATGC GGATACAAAT CTCAAAATAC ATGTTCTTTG TAAGCATATG	AGGCATTATT AGACTTCAAC CGTGAAGGAT TGCCTCTGTT GCTTCTCTGG TGGACAAAGA GATCTCTTTG AAGGAATTCT TCGAGAACCT TAGGACATAT AATCAGCCTG CTTTTGTGTA TTCGTGGAGG AGCTTGGGTT GTGGTCATA GCAAAATAAA ATGCTGAAAG GACTCCAA GGTAATGTTC TCGAACCTCA TCAGGTCAGA GGAACTCCAA GACTGTATGG GTAGGCTTGA AAGCAAAACT CCAAGATGTA AATCATGGAA ATGGAAGTCT GGAAGAGATA AGAAGCACGT ACGAAACAGT TGCTGCCTTT GGTTTGCTGA ATTGCATGAT ACTTCCCTAA GAATGGCAGC TTGTAGACTG GGAAGAATCA CGCTCGTTCT TCTATAAAAG AAGATGTTCT TGCAAAAGAA ATAAGGCAGA TAGTCGGTGA CAATGGAGC CATCAAGGAA TGGTACCTTG CTTCTCAGGC GGGATGACGA TGATGCTTTT GTTGCCTGGA AGGACAGTCC TCCAAAAGCT TAGGGCTCAA AAAGTGTCTC ATTCGCTTGT AGAGACGAA GTTTTTCAG GAGGTCTTT CTACGCTATT AGAGACCAATGT GTGCATTCT GAGGTCTTT TCTATACACA GGTCTTGATT GATCATTCAG GAAGTCAAGA AGGTCCTTGA AACACAATGT GTGCATGTCA GATTTAATTC GACTATTATT CCTGGTGCTA TGGTTGATGG ATGTATATTG GATATTATT CCTGGTGCTA TGGTTGATGG ATGTATATTG GATATTATTA ACAGAGCAGA AAGTTGTTAA ACCGTAGTTC TGAGATGTAT ACAGGCAGA AAGTTGTTAA ACCGTAGTTC TGAGATGTAT ACTTTTAGGG TGTATAATGC GGATACAAAT AAACAATTTA CTCAAAATAAC ATGTTCTTTT TAAGCATAATA AAACAATTTA ACTTTTAGGG TGTATAATGC GGATACAAAT AAACAATTTA CTCAAAATAAC ATGTTCTTTT TAAGCATAATT AAACAATTTA CTCAAAATAAC ATGTTCTTTTTTTAAGCATAATA AAACAATTTA ACTTTTAGGG TGTATAATTGC GGATACAAAT AAACAATTTA	AGCGATCTGT CCCTCGTGCT GGACAAGTGT GGTTCCCAGA TTCTGCAACC AGGCATTATT AGACTTCAAC CGTGAAGGAT TGCCTCTGTT CATCCTGGCT GCTTCTCTGG TGGACAAAGA GATCTCTTTG AAGGAATTCT TCAGGCTGGG TCGAGAACCT TAGGACATAT AATCAGCCTG CTTTTGTGTA CATTCCTATG TTCGTGGAGG AGCTTGGGTT GTGGTCGATA GCAAAATAAAA TCCAGACCGC ATGCTGAAAG GACTCCAAA GGTAATGTTC TCGAACCTCA AGGGTTAATT TCAGGTCAGA GGAACTCCAA GACTGTATG GTAGGCTTGA CCCAGACTTG AAGCAAAACT CCAAGATGTA AATCATGGAA ATGGAAGGTCT ACCAGACATA GGAAGAGTAT AGAAGCACGT ACGAAACAGT TCCTCCCTTT ATATACCCAG GGTTTGCTGA ATTGCATGAT ACTTCCCTAA GAATGGCAG TAAAGGTGTG TTGTAGACTG GGAAGAACAG TCCCTAA GAATGCAG TAAAGGTGTG TTGTAGACTG GGAAGAACAG TCCTCTCT TCTATAAAAG GCTACGGAGG AAGATGTTCT TGCAAAAGAA ATAAGGCAGA TAGTCGGTGA TAAATTTACG CAATGGAGCT CATCAAGGAA TGGTACCTTG CTTCTCAGGC CACAACAGGA GGGATGACGA TGATGCTTT GTTGCCTGGA AGGACAGTC TGAAAACTAC TCCAAAAGCT TAGGGCTCAA AAAGTGTCTC CTTCTCAGGC CACAACAGGA GGGATGACGA TGGGCTCAA AAAGTGTCTC TTCTCAGGC TGAAAACTAC TCCAAAAGCT TAGGGCTCAA AAAGTGTCTC TTCTCTCTC TGATCTTGCT CAGAACCAATGT GTTCTTCAG GAAGTCAAGA AGGTCCTTG TTGATGATAC AACACAATGT GTTCTTCAG GAAGTCAAGA AGGTCCTTG TTGATGATAC AACACAATGT GATCATGTC GATCTTTTTG TTCTAGGTACA TACATAGAAG GGTCTTGAT TGATCATGTC GATCTTATTT TCTTGGAATT CCTGGTGCTA TGGTTGATGG ATGTATATT TACCAGTGNC AAGTTTTAGG TGTATAATGC GATACAATA AAACAATTA ACCAGTGNC ACTTTTAGG TGTATAATGC GATACAATA AAACAATTA GCGGTTCATT CTCAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 2325 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE: N-terminal and C-terminal (full length protein)
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Met Ser Gln Leu Gly Leu Ala Ala Ala Ala Ser Lys Ala Leu Pro Leu 1 5 10 15

Leu Pro Asn Arg Gln Arg Ser Ser Ala Gly Thr Thr Phe Ser Ser Ser 25  $\phantom{\bigg|}25$ 

Ser Leu Ser Arg Pro Leu Asn Arg Arg Lys Ser His Thr Arg Ser Leu 35 40 45

Arg	Asp 50	Gly	Gly	Asp	Gly	Val 55	Ser	Asp	Ala	Lys	Lys	His	Ser	Gln	Ser
Val 65	Arg	Gln	Gly	Leu	Ala 70	Gly	Ile	Ile	Asp	Leu 75	Pro	Ser	Glu	Ala	Pro 80
Ser	Glu	Val	Asp	Ile 85	Ser	His	Gly	Ser	Glu 90	Asp	Pro	Arg	Gly	Pro 95	Thr
Asp	Ser	Tyr	Gln 100	Met	Asn	Gly	Ile	Ile 105	Asn	Glu	Thr	His	Asn 110	Gly	Arg
His	Ala	Ser 115	Val	Ser	Lys	Val	Val 120	Glu	Phe	Суѕ	Ala	Ala 125	Leu	Gly	Gly
Lys	Thr 130	Pro	Ile	His	Ser	Ile 135	Leu	Val	Ala	Asn	Asn 140	Gly	Met	Ala	Ala
Ala 145	Lys	Phe	Met	Arg	Ser 150	Val	Arg	Thr	Trp	Ala 155	Asn	Asp	Thr	Phe	Gly 160
Ser	Glu	Lys	Ala	Ile 165	Gln	Leu	Ile	Ala	Met 170	Ala	Thr	Pro	Glu	Asp 175	Met
Arg	Ile	Asn	Ala 180	Glu	His	Ile	Arg	Ile 185	Ala	Asp	Gln	Phe	Val 190	Glu	Val
Pro	Gly	Gly 195	Thr	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn 200	Tyr	Ala	Asn	Val	Gln 205	Leu	Ile	Val
Gly	Met 210	Ala	Gln	Lys	Leu	Gly 215	Val	Ser	Ala	Val	Trp 220	Pro	Gly	Trp	Gly
His 225	Ala	Ser	Glu	Asn	Pro 230	Glu	Leu	Pro	Asp	Ala 235	Leu	Thr	Ala	Lys	Gly 240
Ile	Val	Phe	Leu	Gly 245	Pro	Pro	Ala	Ser	Ser 250	Met	Asn	Ala	Leu	Gl <b>y</b> 255	Asp
Lys	Val	Gly	Ser 260	Ala	Leu	Ile	Ala	Gln 265	Ala	Ala	Gly	Val	Pro 270	Thr	Leu
Ala	Trp	Ser 275	Gly	Ser	His	Val	Glu 280	Val	Pro	Leu	Glu	C <b>ys</b> 285	Cys	Leu	Asp
Ala	Ile 290	Pro	Glu	Glu	Met	<b>Ty</b> r 295	Arg	Lys	Ala	Суѕ	Val 300	Thr	Thr	Thr	Glu
Glu 305	Ala	Val	Ala	Ser	Cys 310	Gln	Val	Val	Gly	Tyr 315	Pro	Ala	Met	Ile	Lys 320
Ala	Ser	Trp	Gly	Gly 325	Gly	Gly	Lys	Gly	Ile 330	Arg	Lys	Val	His	Asn 335	Asp
Asp	Glu	Val	Arg 340	Ala	Leu	Phe	Lys	Gln 345	Val	Gln	Gly	Glu	Val 350	Pro	Gly
Ser	Pro	Ile 355	Phe	Val	Met	Arg	Leu 360	Ala	Ser	Gln	Ser	Arg 365	His	Leu	Glu
Val	Gln 370	Leu	Leu	Сув	Asp	Gln 375	Tyr	Gly	Asn	Val	Ala 380	Ala	Leu	His	Ser
Arg 385	Asp	Cys	Ser	Val	Gln 390	Arg	Arg	His	Gln	L <b>y</b> s 395	Ile	Ile	Glu	Glu	Gly 400
Pro	Val	Thr	Val	Ala 405	Pro	Arg	Glu	Thr	Val 410	Lys	Ala	Leu	Glu	Gln 415	Ala
Ala	Arg	Arg	Leu 420	Ala	Lys	Ala	Val	Gly 425	Tyr	Val	Gly	Ala	Ala 430	Thr	Val
Glu	Tyr	Leu 435	Tyr	Ser	Met	Glu	Thr 440	Gly	Asp	Tyr	Tyr	Phe 445	Leu	Glu	Leu
Asn	Pro 450	Arg	Leu	Gln	Val	Glu 455	His	Pro	Val	Thr	Glu 460	Trp	Ile	Ala	Glu

Val 465	Asn	Leu	Pro	Ala	Ala 470	Gln	Val	Ala	Val	Gl <b>y</b> 475	Met	Gly	Ile	Pro	Leu 480
Trp	Gln	Ile	Pro	Glu 485	Ile	Arg	Arg	Phe	<b>Ty</b> r 490	Gly	Met	Asp	Tyr	Gl <b>y</b> 495	Gly
Gly	Tyr	Asp	Ile 500	Trp	Arg	Lys	Thr	Ala 505	Ala	Leu	Ala	Thr	Pro 510	Phe	Asn
Phe	Asp	Glu 515	Val	Asp	Ser	Gln	Trp 520	Pro	Lys	Gly	His	C <b>y</b> s 525	Val	Ala	Val
Arg	Ile 530	Thr	Ser	Glu	Asp	Pro 535	Asp	Asp	Gly	Phe	L <b>y</b> s 540	Pro	Thr	Gly	Gly
Lys 545	Val	Lys	Glu	Ile	Ser 550	Phe	Lys	Ser	Lys	Pro 555	Asn	Val	Trp	Ala	<b>Tyr</b> 560
Phe	Ser	Val	Lys	Ser 565	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ile	His 570	Glu	Phe	Ala	Asp	Ser 575	Gln
Phe	Gly	His	Ala 580	Phe	Ala	Tyr	Gly	Leu 585	Ser	Arg	Pro	Ala	Ala 590	Ile	Thr
Asn	Met	Ser 595	Leu	Ala	Leu	Lys	Glu 600	Ile	Gln	Ile	Arg	Gly 605	Glu	Ile	His
Ser	Asn 610	Val	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Val 615	Asp	Leu	Leu	Asn	Ala 620	Ser	Asp	Phe	Arg
Glu 625	Asn	Lys	Ile	His	Thr 630	Gly	Trp	Leu	Asp	Thr 635	Arg	Ile	Ala	Met	Arg 640
Val	Gln	Ala	Glu	Arg 645	Pro	Pro	Trp	Tyr	Ile 650	Ser	Val	Val	Gly	Gly 655	Ala
Leu	Tyr	Lys	Thr 660	Val	Thr	Thr	Asn	Ala 665	Ala	Thr	Val	Ser	Glu 670	Tyr	Val
Ser	Tyr	Leu 675	Thr	Lys	Gly	His	Ile 680	Pro	Pro	Lys	His	Ile 685	Ser	Leu	Val
Asn	Ser 690	Thr	Val	Asn	Leu	Asn 695	Ile	Glu	Gly	Ser	L <b>y</b> s 700	Tyr	Thr	Ile	Glu
Thr 705	Val	Arg	Thr	Gly	His 710	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Arg	Leu 715	Arg	Met	Asn	Asp	Ser 720
Thr	Val	Glu	Ala	Asn 725	Val	Gln	Ser	Leu	C <b>y</b> s 730	Asp	Gly	Gly	Leu	Leu 735	Met
Gln	Leu	Asp	Gly 740	Asn	Ser	His	Val	Ile 745	Tyr	Ala	Glu	Glu	Glu 750	Ala	Gly
Gly	Thr	<b>A</b> rg 755	Leu	Gln	Ile	Asp	Gl <b>y</b> 760	Lys	Thr	Cys	Leu	Leu 765	Gln	Asn	Asp
His	Asp 770	Pro	Ser	Lys	Leu	Leu 775	Ala	Glu	Thr	Pro	C <b>y</b> s 780	Lys	Leu	Leu	Arg
Phe 785	Leu	Val	Ala	Asp	Gl <b>y</b> 790	Ala	His	Val	Asp	Ala 795	Asp	Val	Pro	Tyr	Ala 800
Glu	Val	Glu	Val	Met 805	Lys	Met	Сув	Met	Pro 810	Leu	Leu	Ser	Pro	Ala 815	Ser
Gly	Val	Ile	His 820	Cys	Met	Met	Ser	Glu 825	Gly	Gln	Ala	Leu	Gln 830	Ala	Gly
Asp	Leu	Ile 835	Ala	Arg	Leu	Asp	Leu 840	Asp	Asp	Pro	Ser	Ala 845	Val	Lys	Arg
Ala	Glu 850	Pro	Phe	Asp	Gly	Ile 855	Phe	Pro	Gln	Met	Glu 860	Leu	Pro	Val	Ala
Val 865	Ser	Ser	Gln	Val	His 870	Lys	Arg	Tyr	Ala	Ala 875	Ser	Leu	Asn	Ala	Ala 880
Arg	Met	Val	Leu	Ala	Gly	Tyr	Glu	His	Asn	Ile	Asn	Glu	Val	Val	Gln

											_	con	tin	ued	
				885					890					895	
Asp	Leu	Val	C <b>y</b> s 900	Суѕ	Leu	Asp	Asn	Pro 905	Glu	Leu	Pro	Phe	Leu 910	Gln	Trp
Asp	Glu	Leu 915	Met	Ser	Val	Leu	Ala 920	Thr	Arg	Leu	Pro	Arg 925	Asn	Leu	Lys
Ser	Glu 930	Leu	Glu	Asp	Lys	Tyr 935	Lys	Glu	Tyr	Lys	Leu 940	Asn	Phe	Tyr	His
Gly 945	Lys	Asn	Glu	Asp	Phe 950	Pro	Ser	Lys	Leu	Leu 955	Arg	Asp	Ile	Ile	Glu 960
Glu	Asn	Leu	Ser	T <b>y</b> r 965	Gly	Ser	Glu	Lys	Glu 970	Lys	Ala	Thr	Asn	Glu 975	Arg
Leu	Val	Glu	Pro 980	Leu	Met	Asn	Leu	Leu 985	Lys	Ser	Tyr	Glu	Gly 990	Gly	Arg
Glu	Ser	His 995	Ala	His	Phe	Val	Val 1000		Ser	Leu	Phe	Glu 1005		Tyr	Leu
Thr	Val 1010		Glu	Leu	Phe	Ser 1015		Gly	Ile	Gln	Ser 102		Val	Ile	Glu
Thr 102	Leu	Arg	His	Gln	His 1030		Lys	Asp	Leu	Gln 103		Val	Val	Asp	Ile 1040
Val	Leu	Ser	His	Gln 1045		Val	Arg	Asn	L <b>y</b> s 1050		Lys	Leu	Val	Thr 1055	
Leu	Met	Glu	L <b>y</b> s 1060		Val	Tyr	Pro	Asn 1065		Gly	Gly	Tyr	Arg 1070		Leu
Leu	Val	Arg 1075		Ser	Ser	Leu	Asn 1080		Lys	Arg	Tyr	Tyr 1085		Leu	Ala
Leu	L <b>y</b> s 1090		Ser	Glu	Leu	Leu 1095		Gln	Thr	Lys	Leu 110		Glu	Leu	Arg
Ala 110	Ser	Val	Ala	Arg	Ser 1110		Ser	Asp	Leu	Gly 111		His	Lys	Gly	Glu 1120
Met	Ser	Ile	Lys	Asp 1125		Met	Glu	Asp	Leu 1130		Ser	Ala	Pro	Leu 1135	
Val	Glu	Asp	Ala 1140		Ile	Ser	Leu	Phe 1145		Tyr	Ser	Asp	Arg 1150		Val
Gln	Gln	Lys 1155		Ile	Glu	Thr	Tyr 1160		Ser	Arg	Leu	Tyr 116		Pro	His
	Val 1170												Gly	Ala	Ile
Thr 118	Phe	Trp	Glu	Phe	Tyr 1190		Gly	His	Val	Asp 119		Arg	Asn	Gly	His 1200
Gly	Ala	Ile	Ile	Gly 1205		Lys	Arg	Trp	Gly 1210		Met	Val	Val	Leu 1215	
Ser	Leu	Glu	Ser 122		Ser	Thr	Ala	Ile 1225		Ala	Ala	Leu	L <b>y</b> s 1230		Ser
Ala	Gln	Phe 1235		Ser	Ser	Glu	Gly 1240		Met	Met	His	Ile 124		Leu	Leu
Ser	Ala 1250		Asn	Glu	Ser	Asn 1255		Ser	Gly	Ile	Ser 126		Asp	Asp	Gln
Ala 126	Gln 5	His	Lys	Met	Glu 1270		Leu	Ser	Lys	Ile 127		Lys	Asp	Thr	Ser 1280
Val	Ala	Ser	Asp	Leu 1285		Ala	Ala	Gly	Leu 1290		Val	Ile	Ser	Cys 1295	
Val	Gln	Arg	Asp 1300		Ala	Arg	Met	Pro 1305		Arg	His	Thr	Phe 1310		Trp

#### -continued

Leu Asp Asp Lys Ser Cys Tyr Glu Glu Glu Gln Ile Leu Arg His Val 1320 Glu Pro Pro Leu Ser Thr Leu Leu Glu Leu Asp Lys Leu Lys Val Lys 1335 Gly Tyr Asn Glu Met Lys Tyr Thr Pro Ser Arg Asp Arg Gln Trp His 1350 1355 Ile Tyr Thr Leu Arg Asn Thr Glu Asn Pro Lys Met Leu His Arg Val 1365 1370 Phe Phe Arg Thr Ile Val Arg Gln Pro Asn Ala Gly Asn Lys Phe Arg 1385 Ser Ala Gln Ile Ser Asp Ala Glu Val Gly Cys Pro Glu Glu Ser Leu 1400 Ser Phe Thr Ser Asn Ser Ile Leu Arg Ser Leu Met Thr Ala Ile Glu 1415 Glu Leu Glu Leu His Ala Ile Arg Thr Gly His Ser His Met Tyr Leu Cys Ile Leu Lys Glu Gln Lys Leu Leu Asp Leu Ile Pro Phe Ser Gly Ser Thr Ile Val Asp Val Gly Gln Asp Glu Ala Thr Ala Cys Ser Leu Leu Lys Ser Met Ala Leu Lys Ile His Glu Leu Val Gly Ala Arg Met 1480 His His Leu Ser Val Cys Gln Trp Glu Val Lys Leu Lys Leu Asp Cys 1495 Asp Gly Pro Ala Ser Gly Thr Trp Arg Val Val Thr Thr Asn Val Thr 1510 Gly His Thr Cys Thr Ile Asp Ile Tyr Arg Glu Val Glu Glu Ile Glu 1525 1530 Ser Gln Lys Leu Val Tyr His Ser Ala Ser Ser Ser Ala Gly Pro Leu 1540 1545 His Gly Val Ala Leu Asn Asn Pro Tyr Gln Pro Leu Ser Val Ile Asp 1560 Leu Lys Arg Cys Ser Ala Arg Asn Asn Arg Thr Thr Tyr Cys Tyr Asp 1575 Phe Pro Leu Ala Phe Glu Thr Ala Leu Gln Lys Ser Trp Gln Ser Asn 1595 1590 Gly Ser Thr Val Ser Glu Gly Asn Glu Asn Ser Lys Ser Tyr Val Lys 1610 Ala Thr Glu Leu Val Phe Ala Glu Lys His Gly Ser Trp Gly Thr Pro 1625 Ile Ile Pro Met Glu Arg Pro Ala Gly Leu Asn Asp Ile Gly Met Val Ala Trp Ile Met Glu Met Ser Thr Pro Glu Phe Pro Asn Gly Arg Gln 1655 Ile Ile Val Val Ala Asn Asp Ile Thr Phe Arg Ala Gly Ser Phe Gly 1670 1675 Pro Arg Glu Asp Ala Phe Phe Glu Thr Val Thr Asn Leu Ala Cys Glu Arg Lys Leu Pro Leu Ile Tyr Leu Ala Ala Asn Ser Gly Ala Arg Ile

Gly Ile Ala Asp Glu Val Lys Ser Cys Phe Arg Val Gly Trp Ser Asp 1715 1720 1725

-continued Glu Gly Ser Pro Glu Arg Gly Phe Gln Tyr Ile Tyr Leu Thr Glu Glu 1735 Asp Tyr Ala Arg Ile Ser Ser Ser Val Ile Ala His Lys Leu Glu Leu 1750 1755 Asp Ser Gly Glu Ile Arg Trp Ile Ile Asp Ser Val Val Gly Lys Glu 1765 1770 Asp Gly Leu Gly Val Glu Asn Ile His Gly Ser Ala Ala Ile Ala Ser 1785 Ala Tyr Ser Arg Ala Tyr Glu Glu Thr Phe Thr Leu Thr Phe Val Thr 1800 Gly Arg Thr Val Gly Ile Gly Ala Tyr Leu Ala Arg Leu Gly Ile Arg 1815 Cys Ile Gln Arg Leu Asp Gln Pro Ile Ile Leu Thr Gly Phe Ser Ala Leu Asn Lys Leu Leu Gly Arg Glu Val Tyr Ser Ser His Met Gln Leu Gly Gly Pro Lys Ile Met Ala Thr Asn Gly Val Val His Leu Thr Val Pro Asp Val Leu Glu Gly Val Ser Asn Ile Leu Arg Trp Leu Ser Tyr Val Pro Ala Asn Ile Gly Gly Pro Leu Pro Ile Thr Lys Pro Leu Asp Pro Pro Asp Arg Pro Val Ala Tyr Ile Pro Glu Asn Thr Cys Asp Pro 1910 Arg Ala Ala Ile Cys Gly Val Asp Asp Ser Gln Gly Lys Trp Leu Gly Gly Met Phe Asp Lys Asp Ser Phe Val Glu Thr Phe Glu Gly Trp Ala 1945 Lys Thr Val Val Thr Gly Arg Ala Lys Leu Gly Gly Ile Pro Val Gly 1960 Val Ile Ala Val Glu Thr Gln Thr Met Met Gln Ile Ile Pro Ala Asp 1975 Pro Gly Gln Leu Asp Ser His Glu Arg Ser Val Pro Arg Ala Gly Gln 1995 1990 Val Trp Phe Pro Asp Ser Ala Thr Lys Thr Ala Gln Ala Leu Leu Asp 2005 2010 Phe Asn Arg Glu Gly Leu Pro Leu Phe Ile Leu Ala Asn Trp Arg Gly 2025 Phe Ser Gly Gly Gln Arg Asp Leu Phe Glu Gly Ile Leu Gln Ala Gly Ser Thr Ile Val Glu Asn Leu Arg Thr Tyr Asn Gln Pro Ala Phe Val Tyr Ile Pro Met Ala Gly Glu Leu Arg Gly Gly Ala Trp Val Val Val Asp Ser Lys Ile Asn Pro Asp Arg Ile Glu Cys Tyr Ala Glu Arg Thr Ala Lys Gly Asn Val Leu Glu Pro Gln Gly Leu Ile Glu Ile Lys Phe 2105 Arg Ser Glu Glu Leu Gln Asp Cys Met Gly Arg Leu Asp Pro Glu Leu 2120 Ile Asn Leu Lys Ala Lys Leu Gln Asp Val Asn His Gly Asn Gly Ser 2135 2140

Leu Pro Asp Ile Glu Gly Ile Arg Lys Ser Ile Glu Ala Arg Thr Lys

#### -continued

2145 2150 2155 2166

Gln Leu Leu Pro Leu Tyr Thr Gln Ile Ala Ile Arg Phe Ala Glu Leu 2165 2170 2170

His Asp Thr Ser Leu Arg Met Ala Ala Lys Gly Val Ile Lys Lys Val 2180

Val Asp Trp Glu Glu Ser Arg Ser Phe Phe Tyr Lys Arg Leu Arg Arg 2195

Arg Ile Ala Glu Asp Val Leu Ala Lys Glu Ile Arg Gln Ile Val Gly

2210 2215 2220

Asp Lys Phe Thr His Gln Leu Ala Met Glu Leu Ile Lys Glu Trp Tyr

Leu Ala Ser Gln Ala Thr Thr Gly Ser Thr Gly Trp Asp Asp Asp Asp 2245 2250 2255

Ala Phe Val Ala Trp Lys Asp Ser Pro Glu Asn Tyr Lys Gly His Ile

Gln Lys Leu Arg Ala Gln Lys Val Ser His Ser Leu Ser Asp Leu Ala 2275 2280 2285

Asp Ser Ser Ser Asp Leu Gln Ala Phe Ser Gln Gly Leu Ser Thr Leu 2290 2295 2300

Leu Asp Lys Met Asp Pro Ser Gln Arg Ala Lys Phe Val Gln Glu Val 2305 2310 2315 2320

Lys Lys Val Leu Asp

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid

2230

- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

GGTCTTCAAT TGTGCTGTCT GG

22

- (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:
  - (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
    - (A) LENGTH: 24 base pairs
    - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
    - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
      (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
  - (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA
  - (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
  - (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
  - (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
  - (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
  - (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

		-continued	
CCTTGACG	AA CAGACTGGCT GTGC		24
(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:		
CACAGCCA	ET CTGTTCGTCA AGG		23
(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:10:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10:		
CCTCTACG	TA ATTGGTCAGC		20
(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11:		
CATAGCTA	TG GCAACTCCGG		20
(2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 3488 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		

## -continued

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA

- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12:

AAGCTTGGTA	TGGATTCGTC	AGCGCCAAGC	CGGGGTTTTG	CATGCGCCCG	ACTGGAARCS	60
GAATTCCGTG	AGCCCTGTAC	RRCAATGGCA	ACCCCASGGT	TACTGGGGTG	GCTGAATGGT	120
CTCSGCTTAC	GCAATTGTTT	GTGGCAGCWG	CGTGGGCTAA	ATGTARGTTG	TCTCTTGTTG	180
CACTGCARGA	TGGATGGGTA	GCCTCTGGGC	CGCCTCTGCT	ARTGTCTARC	GTTTGCTGAC	240
TGTGGTTTAT	TCAGGGATGC	CCATGCCCAT	GCTAGATTGA	TAGGTGCCAT	TCTAATGGTA	300
GGTGGCGGTA	AGGTTTATTA	AGCTGYAGYA	TCAGTAGGTA	ACCTCATGAA	TCAGGGTTTA	360
AGCACACCTT	TTCCTTTGTG	TGGGTGCATA	AGGAATGCAC	TTGGCTTCGT	TCCCTGATAG	420
TCTTTGSTCA	TGTGTCATTC	TACCAAGTGG	GTTACTGTAA	CATTGCACTC	TATGATGGTT	480
GGTGGTTGTG	CATCTTTYTG	CTYCCCCTGG	YTGTCTAATA	CCTGCATGTA	ACTGATGACC	540
YYCYTTTATG	TATCATATAG	ATTACATCCT	TTTGTTGTAC	ATCTCAATTC	TGAAAAAACA	600
ATGTTTTGCA	TTCTTAGCGC	TCTGTGCACA	AGGAAAAGGA	GGTTTTACCT	GCAACTTTTT	660
TTTTCGAGAA	AAAACAAACC	TTTCTGAAAG	GCAGTGATCA	TTTAGTATAA	AGAAAATTTG	720
ATTTACTTTC	TTCAGAGAGA	ATATKCCAAR	CAAACAATTT	TCTTACTGTC	TGAGCCACGA	780
AATTTGATCT	TGATCTTACT	TTCACAAGCC	ACATGAAGCC	TTATCATCGC	TCTGATAAAA	840
AARCCAAATA	GGTGATTCAT	AGAATGAGAR	AAAGAACCTG	TTGCCATTTG	GGGACCTTGT	900
TGTGTACTCA	TTATCCCCCC	TGCTCAGGTT	GAGGTTTCCT	TGCCACTGCC	ACCCCTTGGC	960
CCCTTCTTAT	ACAACCATCT	CCATTGAAAA	AGATTTTGCA	CTACATTTGG	GCTTCGTATG	1020
ACAAAAAAGG	AAAATAAAAC	TAAACAGCAG	AAACATAGTA	TAATTATAGG	TAAAAGGTTC	1080
TGGCAAGTTT	GAGTGGAAGA	GACCTTTGTA	TATTTGGACA	TATTTCACTA	GTAAATAGTT	1140
TTCTAAAATC	TTCATGAATG	GTGGCCAATA	AACTTGATAA	GATCTCAACA	TGGCAGGTTC	1200
CTTCMAAATG	AGAGGAAAAC	TGGAAACATC	ACAAATATTT	TTTAGCGAGT	GGCCTATAAA	1260
TTATAATGTT	GCTTTCATTT	CTTTGATATT	CAAAACTTCC	TAAGAGTATT	CTGCTAGAGC	1320
TCTGATGGTG	TCTTTTGCCT	CTGTCAGATT	TTCCAGGAGT	TTTCTTCCCT	TTTTATGGCA	1380
CTGTGCGTTT	GAGAAGGTCT	TCAATTGTGC	TGTCTGGGCC	ACGGAACGAC	AATGTCACAG	1440
CTTGGATTAG	CCGCAGCTGC	CTCAAAGGCC	TTGCCACTAC	TCCCTAATCG	CCAGAGAAGT	1500
TCAGCTGGGA	CTACATTCTC	ATCATCTTCA	TTATCGAGGC	CCTTAAACAG	AAGGAAAAGC	1560
CATACTCGTT	CACTCCGTGA	TGGCGGAGAT	GGGGTATCAG	ATGCCAAAAA	GCACAGCCAG	1620
TCTGTTCGTC	AAGGTACTGT	GAATATCTTT	TGATACAAGC	TAAAATTTTG	CTACAGAATA	1680
TATATTTAAA	GAGTTCTTTC	TTGGCTGGTG	TTGTTTATTT	GTTTAACATS	CGAAAGGGCC	1740
TCTAGTTGGA	TTGGTTAGGT	GGSCTGAATA	CCACTCCTTA	AGGTCTTGAG	TTTGCTTTTC	1800
CCCNCGGAGC	GAATTTTAGG	CTAGGGTTAC	CCCCCCACCC	CCACCCGAAT	CTGCACAGYC	1860
CGGYCGYGGY	CGYCCTCATA	TAGGCTACGA	TGTCATTGTG	TATCGGCGGG	CCAGGGGTTT	1920
AAGAGTTTTC	TTGACCTTTG	TTAGAAGATC	TTAATAATAC	AATGTCCAAG	GGCTGTCTTA	1980

#### -continued

CCCTGTAGGT	CGAGTTTTTA	GTTGTTTTAA	CATGGTAATG	TTTGAAGCCT	CATTCTAGGT	2040
RCCAATATAG	ATATGCTCAC	TGCTCAGTTT	CAAATGTTTG	TCTGCATGTA	GGTCTTGCTG	2100
GCATTATCGA	CCTCCCAAGT	GAGGCACCTT	CCGAAGTGGA	TATTTCACAG	TAAGGACTAC	2160
AATATTTTGC	GTACGTTTGT	TTTGGAAAAA	GAAAATATTC	TCAGCTTATT	TATACTAGCT	2220
TCGCTAATAC	TGAAATGCTG	TCTTAATGTC	CTGGTGCTGT	ATGCTCAATC	TTTCATAGTA	2280
AATGCTGCAA	AATATGTGAT	GTAACTGTTG	CAACACAGCC	AGGGACCTGT	TATTTAGAGC	2340
ATGGTGAATG	CTCTGGTTCA	GTTATATGAT	GTAGTTATAG	CTCATGTTGA	AGAATTAGTT	2400
GCAGTGTTTG	CTGGACAATG	GTCACTTATT	ATAAATCATA	TCTGCATACA	CATTTGTGAC	2460
TTCTGTTGCT	GTAAATGCCC	GCATTTTTTG	AGAAAAATTT	AAATGCTTGG	CCTAAATTGG	2520
ACATATATGA	TAGACAAAGC	TGATTTGAAC	TTTGTTTATT	TTTGACATCC	ATGCATATTG	2580
TCAGTGTTGT	GAAAACAATA	CTAATCCTTT	TTTTTTGTCT	TTTTCCAGTG	GATCTGAGGA	2640
TCCTAGGGGG	CCAACAGATT	CTTATCAAAT	GAATGGGATT	ATCAATGAAA	CACATAATGG	2700
AAGACATGCC	TCAGTGTCCA	AGGTTGTTGA	ATTTTGTGCG	GCACTAGGTG	GCAAAACACC	2760
AATTCACAGT	ATATTAGTGG	CCAACAATGG	AATGGCAGCA	CCCAAATTTA	TGAGGAGTGT	2820
CCGGACATGG	GCTAATGATA	CTTTTGGATC	TGAGAAGGCA	ATTCAACTCA	TAGCTATGGC	2880
AACTCCGGAA	GACATGAGGA	TAAATGCAGA	ACACATTAGA	ATTGCTGACC	AATTACGTAG	2940
AGGTGCCTGG	TGGAACAAAC	AATAATAACT	ACGCCAATGT	TCAACTCATA	GTGGAGGTTA	3000
GCCTTGCTAA	TCTGTTAGTT	TACTACTGGT	CTGCTGTTTC	CTTTATTTGT	TGTATAATGA	3060
TTGACATATT	TAAGTAGAGA	AATTTATATT	TCTCCTCTGC	TGTTGTGGAA	GTCCAATTGT	3120
CATCATTAAC	TGTGAAATAT	TGCAGATGGC	ACAAAAACTA	GGTGTTTCTG	CTGTTTGGCC	3180
TGGTTGGGGT	CATGCTTCTG	AGAATCCTGA	ACTGCCAGAT	GCATTGACCG	CAAAAGGGAT	3240
CGTTTTTCTT	GGCCCACCTG	SATCATCAAT	GAATGCTTTG	GGAGATAAGG	TCGGCTCAGC	3300
TCTCATTGCT	CAAGCAGCCG	GGGNCCCAAC	TCTTGCTTGG	AGTGGATCAC	ATGTGAGTCT	3360
CACTCTTTGA	TTACTATCCG	CCTGTCTCAT	TGCTCTCTCT	TTCATATTCT	AATGACACTA	3420
AATTTAGGTT	GAAGTTCCAT	TAGAGTGCTG	CTTAGACGCG	ATACCTGAGG	AGATGTATAG	3480
AAAAGCTT						3488

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 1328 base pairs
    (B) TYPE: nucleic acid

  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:

GAATTCCGTG	AGCCCTGTAC	GGCAATGGCA	ACCCCAGGGT	TACTGGGGTG	GCTGAATGGT	60
CTCGGCTTAC	GCAATTGTTT	GTGGCAGCTG	CGTGGGCTAA	ATGTAGGTTG	TCTCTTGTTG	120
CACTGCAGGA	TGGATGGGTA	GCCTCTGGGC	CGCCTCTGCT	AGTGTCTAGC	GTTGCTGACT	180

#### -continued

GTGGTTTATT	CAGGGATGCC	CATGCCCATG	CTAGATTGAT	AGGTCATAGG	TGCCATTCTA	240
ATGGTAGGTG	GCGGTAAGGT	TTATTAAGCT	GTCGTATCAG	TAGGTAACCT	CATGAATCAG	300
GGTTTAAGCC	CACCTTCTCC	TTTGTGTGGG	TGCATAAGGA	ATGCACTTGG	CTTCGTTCCC	360
TGCTAGTCTT	TGCTCATGTG	TCATTCTACC	AAGTGGGTTA	CTGTAACATT	GCACTCTATG	420
ATGGTTGGTG	GTTGTGCATC	TTTTTGCTTC	CCCTGGTTGT	CTAATACCTG	CATGTAACTG	480
ATGACCTTCT	TTTATGTATC	ATATAGATTA	CATCTTTTGT	TGTACATCTC	AATTCTGAAA	540
AACAATGTTT	TGCATTCTTA	GCGCTCTGTG	CACAAGGAAA	AGGAGGTTTT	ACCTGCAACT	600
TTTTTTTCG	AGAAAAAACA	AACCTTTCTG	AAAGGCAGTG	ATCATTTAGT	ATAAAGAAAA	660
TTTGATTTAC	TTTCTTCAGA	GAGAATATTC	CAAACAAACA	ATTTTCTTAC	AGTCTGAGCC	720
ACGAAATTTG	ATCTTGATCT	TACTTTCACA	AGCCACATGA	AGCCTTATCA	TCGCTCTGAT	780
AAAAAAACCA	AATAGGTGAT	TCATAGAATG	AGAAAAAGAA	CCTGTTGCCA	TTTGGGGACC	840
TTGTTGTGTA	CTCATTATCC	CCCCTGCTCA	GGTTGAGGTT	TCCTTGCCAC	TGCCACCCCT	900
TGGCCCCTTC	TTATACAACC	ATCTCCATTG	AAAAAGATTT	TGCACTACAT	TTGGGCTTCG	960
TATAACAAAA	AAGGAAAATA	AAACTAAACA	GCAGAAACAT	AGTATAATTA	TAGGTAAAAG	1020
GTTNTGGCAA	GTTTGAGTGG	TAGAGACCTT	TGTATATTTG	GACATATTTC	ACTAGTAAAT	1080
AGTTTTCTAA	AATGTTCATG	AATGGTGGCC	AATAAACTTG	ATAAGATCTC	AACATGGCAG	1140
GTTCCTTCAA	AATGAGAGGA	AAACTGGAAA	CATCACAAAT	ATTTTTTAGC	GAGTGGCCTA	1200
TAAATTATAA	TGTTGCTTTC	ATTTCTTTGA	TATTCAAAAC	TTCCTAAGAG	TATTCTGCTA	1260
GAGCTCTGAT	GGTGTCTTTT	GCCTCTGTCA	GATTTTCCAG	GAGTTTTCTT	CCCTTTTTAT	1320
GGCACTGT						1328

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
   (A) LENGTH: 1565 base pairs
   (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
   (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
   (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:

AGCA	TCCCTT	GGGATTGTGA	TNACTCACAT	AAATTCTTGC	GAANTGTTGA	CATTCTAGTG	60
ATTT	GAGTTC	CGTTCTAGTG	TGCTAGTCAN	TTGAGCTCAA	GTCTTGGTTT	TATGTGTGCG	120
TATT	CACTGT	GATCTTTGTG	TCGTGTGTGA	GTTGTTGATC	CTTCCCTTGC	TCCGTGATTC	180
TTTG	TGAAAT	CTTTTGAAAG	GGCGAGAGGC	TCCAAGCTGT	GGAGATTCCT	CGCAAGTGGG	240
ATTA	AGAAAA	GCAAAGCAAC	ACCGTGGTAT	TCAAGTTGGT	CTTTGGACCG	CTTGAGAGGG	300
GTTG.	ATTGCA	ACCCTCGTCC	GTTGGGACGC	CACAACGTGG	AGTAGGCAAG	CGTTGGTCTT	360
GGCC	GAACCA	CGGGATAACC	ACCGTGCCAT	CTCTGTGATT	GATATCTCTT	GGTTATTGTG	420
TTGT	GTTGAG	ATCCTTCTCT	AGCCACTTGG	CAAATTACTG	TGCTAACAAT	TAATCAAGTT	480
TTGT	GGCTTA	AGATTTTGAA	GTATTACAGG	ATCTGCATCA	TGGTCTGTGT	CTCCACAGCT	540

#### -continued

ATGACACCCA	CAGGAATTCA	TGTGTTCCTT	GGAGCCACTC	TTGGATGACC	TAAAGGAATT	600
ATTTCTAACC	GGCTTGTACA	CATATGATGC	ATCAAGAGAT	GAGTGTTTTA	CTATGCGAGG	660
GGCCATGCTT	ATGACCATAA	GTAATCTTCC	TGGTTTAGAA	ATGCTTGCTT	CTCATATGGT	720
TCATGGGAAA	TTCGCATGCC	TCCTTGTGGT	GAAAATGTCT	GGACAAAACA	GCTGAAGAAT	780
GGTCGTAAAT	CTTGTTTTAT	GGGAAATCGC	CAATATATTG	ATCTTGATCA	TTCTTATTGC	840
TTGGATGCAG	ACTCCGTTTG	ATGGAACGAT	AGACTTCGAA	CAAAACCTAA	AACCTATTAT	900
GATCGTCCAA	TTTTGGATGA	AATCATCACA	CTTGGTGATT	TCAAGAACTC	AAAAAYTTAC	960
AGTTAATTGG	ATATAGGAGG	GNGCAAAAAC	ACAGTAAGTT	GGACATTCCA	TAAGGGGATT	1020
TATTTTAGTT	GACAATAAAG	TAGATGGGCA	TCATCCTGAG	TTTNGTTTGG	CATCGTGTCG	1080
TAGATTGAAA	CTGTAAGGAT	GGACATGGTA	GNTAACAGGT	TGAGATGAAT	GATTCAACAG	1140
TTGAAGCGAA	TGTACAATCT	TTATGTGATG	GTGGCTNTTA	ATGCAGGTAA	CTAGTTTTTT	1200
TTTATGCTTT	ATTATTAATT	AGTTGGATAA	ATGGTTTNGA	TTTNTGATTG	TTAAANTGCA	1260
ATGGCTCCAG	TTGGATGGNA	ACAGCCANGT	AATTTATGCA	GAAGNAGNAG	NTGGTGGTAC	1320
ACGGNTTCAG	ATTGATGGAA	AGANATGTTT	ATTGCAGGTA	AATANTCCCT	TNTTCCTTTA	1380
TATTTTTGTT	GTNTGATTGT	ATAANTTTGN	TAGATTATTT	GTATAATTTA	TTATTGCATT	1440
TCACCCCACT	AANTTATTTT	TAAAAGATGG	GTTTTGTTGT	TTGNTTCAGC	NGGCGACATC	1500
ACATAAGNAA	ATTGTGATTA	ATTTTTGTTT	TTTTGCAGNA	TGACCATGAT	CCATCAAAGT	1560
TATTA						1565

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

   (A) LENGTH: 1168 base pairs
   (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
   (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
   (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (V) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:

ACATAAGCTG	GGTTAGTAGT	GGTGAATTAG	TGGATTATTG	ATCTGTTGTG	GGCAAGGAGN	60
TGGCTTGGTG	TCGAGAAAAA	ACATGGAAGT	GTGTATTGCC	AGTGCTTATT	YTRGGGATAT	120
GAGGGAATTW	AMATTACATT	TGTGACTGGG	CGGACTGTAG	GATAGGAGTT	ATCTTGYTCG	180
ATTGGTATAC	GGTGCATACA	GSKYTTGACC	AGCTATTATT	TTAACAGGGT	TTTCTGCCCT	240
GAACAAGTCC	TTGGGCGGGA	AGTGTACAGC	TCCCACATGC	AGCTTGGTGG	TCCTAAGATC	300
ATGGCGACCA	ATGGTGTTGT	CCACCTCACT	GTTCCAGATG	ACCTTGAAGG	TGTTTCCAAT	360
ATATTGAGGT	GGCTCAGCTA	TGTTCCTGCA	AACATTGGTG	GACCTCTTCC	TATTACCAAA	420
CCTCTGGACC	CTCCAGACAG	ACCTGTTGCT	TACATCCCTG	AGAACACATG	CGATCCACGT	480
GCAGCTATCT	GTGGTGTAGA	TGACAGCCAA	GGGAAATGGT	TGGGTGGTAT	GTTTGACAAA	540
GACAGCTTTG	TGGAGACATT	TGAAGGATGG	GCAAAAACAG	TGGTTACTGG	CAGAGCAAAG	600
CTTGGAGGAA	TTCCATGCAT	CTTAATAAAC	ACAGTTGGCC	CTTAAAGCAA	GTGAACTTCT	660

#### -continued

TGAACAAACC	AAACTAAGTG	AACTCCGTGC	AAGCGTTGCA	AGAAGCCTTT	CGGATCTGGG	720
GATGCATAAG	GGAGAAATGA	GTATTAAGGA	TAACATGGAA	GATTTAGTCT	CTGCCCCATT	780
ACCTGTTGAA	GATGCTCTGA	TTTCTTTGTT	TGATTACAGT	GATCGAACTG	TTCAGCAGAA	840
AGTGATTGAG	ACATACATAT	CACGATTGTA	CCAGGTATTA	TATCAACTAA	CTTAATGTCT	900
TCCATAGTCT	CACTAAGCAT	ATCTGATATG	TTTAGATACC	CTACATGGAA	TGCTCATCTT	960
TTCATTTGAC	ACAAAGAAAC	ATTGAGAAAT	GAGATGCTGA	CGATTGGCTG	AAATTAACTG	1020
GGTNTGAGAA	ATTGTGATCT	CCCAACTTGT	TAATGCACAA	TGTTCTGGCT	AACTTGCCAA	1080
TATTTTTCA	GCCTCATCTT	GTTNAGGATA	GCANCCAAAT	GAAATCCAAG	GATCTGGTGC	1140
TATTACTTTT	TGGGAATTTA	TGAAGGGC				1168

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 638 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:

CTCCCAATAT	TGTCATGAGG	CTTGCATCCC	AGGTTAGTTT	TTTTTCCTTT	CTGAAATTTA	60
TATTCCATAC	CTTTTCACCT	TTAGTTATCC	TTGTATTTC	TGGAAGCTTC	ATCTGATGCA	120
TTATTGACAA	ATGCACTAAT	GGTCATCATA	TTTGGAGATT	AACATATTTA	TCTTAATTGA	180
TGGGAACTCT	TGAAAATGAC	AATGGTTGAG	CAGATAATTA	ACAGTTTTT	AATAAAAAA	240
CATGCATTTC	TAGGAGTTGG	ACTAAGCTTT	TCTTAGTATG	AAGTGCCATG	TTTTACATGG	300
TCCATTTGTG	TCAATTTACA	GTCGGTATCA	TGGAAAGGTT	GTCATAATGG	CTGGAGANAA	360
ACAACACATC	TTGTTTCTCA	ACACTTGTGG	GAGAAGANGT	TTTACCTTTT	TTCCTAAAAT	420
TACTTTTTGT	ACTAAATTGT	ATAATTTTTC	CAATATTCTC	CATGATTATT	GAACTCTGCT	480
GTGTTCAAAC	AGCCAAAACA	TGTTTCCATA	CTTTACACCT	TTATTTTTTA	GATGGAACCT	540
GGAATTGTGC	TCTGTTATCT	GTATCATGCA	TATATTGATC	TTAAACCTAT	CTCTATTGTA	600
GAATCCGCAC	TTGAATTCAG	TTGCTTGTGA	TCAATATG			638

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 558 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
    (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:

#### -continued

	(xi)	SE	QUENCE	DESC	CRIPTION:	SI	EQ ID NO:17:	:		
GGTA	ACCAC	CC	ACACCC	GCGG	CGCTTAAT	'GG	CCGTACAGGG	NGGTCCCATT	CGCCATTCAG	60
GTGC	GCAA	т	GTTGGG	AAGG	GCGATCGG	TG	CGGGCTTCTT	CGNTATTACG	CCAGCTGGCG	120
AAAG	GGGG <i>I</i>	ΥT	GTGCTG	CAAG	GCGATTAA	GT	TGGGTAACGC	CAGGGTTTTC	CCAGTCACGA	180
CGTT	GTAAA	λA	CGACGG	CCAG	TGAGCGCG	CG	TAATACGACT	CACTATAGGG	CGAATTGGGT	240
ACCG	GGCCC	CC	CCCTCG	AGGT	CGACCTGC	AG	GTCAACGGAT	CCTAGGGGGC	CAACAGATTC	300
TTAT	CAAAT	ľG	AATGGG	ATTA	TCAATGAA	AC	ACATAATGGA	AGACATGCCT	CAGTGTCCAA	360
GGTT	GTTG <i>I</i>	λA	TTTTGT	GCGG	CACTAGGT	'GG	CAAAACACCA	ATTCACAGTA	TATTAGTGGC	420
CAAC	AATGO	βA	ATGGCA	GCAG	CAAAATTT	'AT	GAGGAGTGTC	CGGACATGGG	CTAATGATAC	480
TTTT	GGATO	СТ	GAGAAG	GCAA	TTCAACTC	AT	AGCTATGGCA	ACTCCGGAAG	ACATGAGGTA	540
AATG	CAGA	AC	ACATTA	GA						558

#### (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

  - (A) LENGTH: 975 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single

  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA
- (iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO
- (iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO
- (v) FRAGMENT TYPE:
- (vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:

GAATAATCTG	CCTGCAGCTC	AAGTTGCTGT	TGGAATGGGC	ATACCTCTTT	GGCAGATTCC	60
AGGTAATTAC	CAATTTACCA	ACTTATTTAG	TTCCTTATTG	TTTTATTCTC	TAATTTTCTA	120
CTTATGTAGA	AATCAGACGT	TTCTATGGAA	TGGACTATGG	AGGAGGGTAT	GACATTTGGA	180
GGAAAACAGC	AGCTCTTGCT	ACACCATTTA	ATTTTGATGA	AGTAGATTCT	CAATGGCCAA	240
AGGGCCATTG	TGTAGCAGTT	AGAATTACTA	GTGAGGACCC	AGATGATGGT	TTCAAACCTA	300
CTGGTGGGAA	AGTGAAGGTA	AGTTTTCTAG	ATGACATGTA	TTATATATCG	TTCAAAGAGA	360
TTAAGTTTGG	TTAAATGACT	AGGTCTTGAT	TTTTTATCTT	TCAGGAGATA	AGTTTTAAAA	420
GCAAGCCTAA	TGTTTGGGCC	TACTTCTCAG	TAAAGGTAAC	TTGTTAACTT	TAGTACGCTG	480
TCACATTATT	CTTCSTTGTG	AAAATAATTT	GAACGGTTCT	CTTTGTATTT	TAACCATCCA	540
TCGTCTCATT	TASCAGAGCA	CACAAATATT	TGCACTGACC	CCCCTCCCCT	TATCTGCTTT	600
CAGTCTGGTG	GAGGCATTCA	TGAATTTGCT	GATTCTCAGT	TCGGTATGTG	TAAACCAAGA	660
GTATTCTTTG	TAATTTATAT	TGGTCCTCAA	TTTTGAAATA	TTGCTCTTTC	CGTTACAGGA	720
CAWGTTTTTG	CATATGGGCT	CTCTAGATCA	GCAGCAATAA	CAAACATGAC	TCTTGCATTA	780
AAANAGATTC	AAATTCGTGG	AGAAATTCAT	TCAAATGTTT	GATTACACAG	TTGATCTCTT	840
AAATGTTAAG	AAATATTAAC	CACCTTTTAA	ATCACATTTT	CCATTATGTT	TGATTCCATA	900
TCATTAATTT	TGATTTTCTA	TTATGGCTAA	ACCTGTGGTG	CTATTTTCCT	ATTATCCCAG	960
GCTTCCGACT	TTAGA					975

231

-continued	
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 852 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA	
(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO	
(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO	
(v) FRAGMENT TYPE:	
(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:	
GGATCCTAGG GGGCCAACAG ATTCTTATCA AATGRAATGG GATTATCAAT GAAACACATA	60
ATGGAAGACA TGCCTCAGTG TCCAAGGTTG TTGAATTTTG TGCGGCACTA GGTGGCAAAA	120
CACCAATTCA CAGTATATTA GTGGCCAACA ATGGAATGGC AGCAGCAAAA TTTATGAGGA	180
GTGTCCGGAC ATGGGCTAAT GATACTTTTG GATCTGAGAA GGCAATTCAA CTCATAGCTA	240
TGGCAACTCC GGAAGACATG AGGATAAATG CAGAACACAT TAGAATTGCT GACCAATTAC	300
GTAGARGTGC CTGGTGGAAC AAACAATAAT AACTACGCCA ATGTTCAACT CATAGTGGAA	360
GTTAGCCTTG CTAATCTGTT AGTTTACTAC TGGTCTGCTG TTTCCTTTAT TTGTTGTATA	420
ATGATTGACA TATTTAAGTA GAGAAATTTA TATTTCTCCT CTGCTGTTGT GGAAGTCCAA	480
TTGTCACCAT TAACTGTGAA ATATTGCAGA TGGCACAAAA ACTAGGTGTT TCTGCTGTTT	540
GGCCTGGTTG GGGTCATGCT TCTGAGAATC CTGAACTGCC AGATGCATTG ACCGCAAAAG	600
GGATCGTTTT TCTTGGCCCA CCTGCATCAT CAATGAATGC TTTGGGAGAT AAGGTCGGCT	660
CAGCTCTCAT TGCTCAAGCA GCCGGGGTCC CAACTCTTGC TTGGAGTGGA TCACATGTGA	720
GTCTCACTCT TTGATTACTA TCCGCCTGTC TCATTGCTCT CTCTTTCATA TTCTAATGAC	780
ACTAAATTTA GGTTGAAGTT CCATTAGAGT GCTGCTTAGA CGCGATACCT GAGGAGATGT	840
ATAGAAAAGC TT	852
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 231 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA	
(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO	
(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO	
(v) FRAGMENT TYPE:	
(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:	
AATTCCTGTG GGTGTTATAG CTGTGGAGAC ACAGACCATG ATGCAGCTCA TCCCTGCTGA	60
TCCAGGTCAA CTTGATTCCC ATGAGCGATG TGTTCCTCGG GCTGGACAAG TGTGGTTCCC	120
AGATNCTGCA ACCAAGACAG CTCAGGCATT ATTAGACTTC AACCGTGAAG GATTGCCTCT	180

GTTCATCCTG GCTAACTGGA GAGGCTTCTC TGGGGGACAG AGAGATCTCT T

# -continued

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 207 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA	
(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO	
(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO	
(v) FRAGMENT TYPE:	
(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:	
AATTCATGCA TCTTAATAAA CACAGTTGGC CCTTAAAGCA AGTGAACTTC TTGAACAAAC	60
CAAACTAAGT GAACTCTGTT CCAGCATTGC AAGAAGCCTT TCAGATCTGG GGATGCATAA	120
GGGAGAAATG ACTATTAAGG ATAGCATGGA AGATTTAGTC TCTGNCCCAT TGCCTGTTGA	180
AGATGCTCTT ATTTCTTTGT TTGATTA	207
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEO ID NO:22:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 180 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: Genomic DNA	
(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO	
(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO	
(v) FRAGMENT TYPE:	
(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:	
ATAGACCTGT CGCATACATC CCTGAGAACA CATGCGATCC GCGTGCAGCC ATCCGTGGNG	60
TAGATGACAG CCAAGGGAAA TGGTTGGGTG GTATGTTTGA CAAAGACAGC TTTGTGGAGA	120
CATTTGAAGG ATGGGCAAAA ACAGTGGTTA CTGGTAGAGC AAAGCTTGGA GGAAGGAATT	180
(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23:	
(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDMESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear	
(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA	
(iii) HYPOTHETICAL: NO	
(iv) ANTI-SENSE: NO	
(v) FRAGMENT TYPE:	
(vi) ORIGINAL SOURCE:	
(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23:	

ACTGTGCGTT TGAGAAGGTC

#### -continued

2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs (B) TYPE: nucleic acid (C) STRANDEDNESS: single (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(v)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24:		
CTCTACG	TA ATTGGTCAGC	20	
2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(V)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25:		
CTTTTTA	TG GCACTGTGCG	20	
2) INFO	RMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:26:		
(i)	SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs  (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  (D) TOPOLOGY: linear		
(ii)	MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA		
(iii)	HYPOTHETICAL: NO		
(iv)	ANTI-SENSE: NO		
(V)	FRAGMENT TYPE:		
(vi)	ORIGINAL SOURCE:		
(xi)	SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26:		
ATCGTAG	CC TATATGAGGA CG	22	
1371 · ·	1. 1.	60	

What is claimed is:

1. A method for altering the oil content of plant cells comprising:

- (a) introducing an expression cassette comprising a promoter functional in a plant cell operably linked to a 65 DNA molecule encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit
- peptide, into the cells of a plant so as to yield transformed plant cells; and
- (b) regenerating said transformed plant cells to provide a differentiated transformed plant, wherein expression of the DNA molecule encoding the maize acetyl CoA carboxylase in said plant alters the oil content of the plant cells relative to the oil content in cells of a corresponding untransformed plant.

- 2. The method according to claim 1, wherein the acetyl CoA carboxylase is expressed in an amount that is greater than that in the untransformed plant.
- 3. The method according to claim 1, wherein the oil content of the transformed plant cells is increased.
- 4. The method according to claim 1, wherein the DNA molecule comprises SEQ ID NO:5.
- 5. The method according to claim 1, wherein the acetyl CoA carboxylase comprises SEQ ID NO:6.
- 6. The method according to claim 1, wherein the DNA molecule encoding the acetyl CoA carboxylase encodes a variant acetyl CoA carboxylase, wherein the variant acetyl CoA carboxylase has a specific activity which is different from the specific activity of the native acetyl CoA carboxy-
- 7. The method of claim 1 wherein the DNA molecule 15 comprises SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16, SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22
- 8. A method for altering the oil content of plant cells 20 comprising:
  - (a) introducing into plant cells an expression cassette comprising a promoter functional in a plant cell operably linked to a DNA molecule which is complementary to a DNA comprising SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID 25 NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16, SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22 so as to yield transformed plant cells; and
  - (b) regenerating said transformed plant cells to provide a differentiated transformed plant, wherein expression of the DNA molecule in said plant alters the oil content of the plant cells relative to the oil content in the cells of a corresponding untransformed plant.
- 9. The method according to claim 1 or 8, wherein the promoter is a maize globulin promoter.
- 10. The method according to claim 1 or 8, wherein the promoter is a maize ubiquitin promoter.
- 11. A transformed plant prepared by the method of claim 40
- 12. A transformed seed of the transformed plant of claim
- 13. A transformed plant having an altered oil content in its cells comprising a recombinant DNA molecule comprising 45 DNA molecule comprises SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:12, a promoter functional in a plant cell operably linked to a DNA encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit peptide, wherein expression of the DNA molecule in the cells of the plant alters the oil content of the plant cells relative to the oil 50 content in the cells of a corresponding untransformed plant.
- 14. The transformed plant of claim 13, wherein the transformed plant has an increase in oil content in its leaves, seeds, or fruit above that present in a corresponding untransformed plant.
- 15. The transformed plant of claim 13, wherein the DNA molecule comprises SEQ ID NO:5.
- 16. The transformed plant of claim 13, wherein the acetyl CoA carboxylase comprises SEQ ID NO:6.
- 17. The transformed plant of claim 13, wherein the DNA 60 molecule encodes a variant acetyl CoA carboxylase, wherein the variant acetyl CoA carboxylase has a specific activity which is different from the specific activity of the native acetyl CoA carboxylase.
  - 18. The transformed plant of claim 13, which is a dicot. 65
- 19. The transformed plant of claim 13, which is a monocot.

20. The plant of claim 13 wherein the DNA molecule comprises SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16, SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID

90

- NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22.
- 21. A transformed seed of the transformed plant of claim
- 22. A transformed plant having an altered oil content in its cells comprising: a recombinant DNA molecule comprising a promoter functional in a plant cell operably linked to a DNA which is complementary to a DNA comprising SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16,
  - SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22 wherein expression of the DNA molecule in the cells of the plant alters the oil content of the plant cells relative to the oil content in the cells of a corresponding untransformed plant.
- 23. The transformed plant of claim 13 or 22, wherein the promoter is a maize globulin promoter.
- 24. The transformed plant of claim 13 or 22, wherein the promoter is a maize ubiquitin promoter.
- 25. A transformed plant prepared by the method of claim
- 26. A transformed seed of the transformed plant of claim 25.
- 27. The transformed seed of claim 12 or 26, wherein the transformed seed has an altered oil content relative to the oil content of an untransformed seed.
- 28. The transformed plant of claim 13 or 22, wherein the transformed plant has an altered oil content in its seeds relative to the oil content of an untransformed plant.
- 29. An expression cassette comprising a maize globulin promoter operably linked to a DNA molecule encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit peptide.
- 30. An expression cassette comprising a maize ubiquitin promoter operably linked to a DNA molecule encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit peptide.
- 31. The expression cassette of claim 29 or 30 wherein the SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16, SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22.
- 32. An expression cassette comprising a maize globulin promoter operably linked to a DNA segment which is complementary to a DNA molecule encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit peptide.
- 33. An expression cassette comprising a maize ubiquitin promoter operably linked to a DNA segment which is complementary to a DNA molecule encoding a maize acetyl CoA carboxylase comprising an amino terminal chloroplast transit peptide.
- 34. The expression cassette of claim 32 or 33 wherein the DNA segment is complementary to a DNA molecule comprising SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:15, SEQ ID NO:16, SEQ ID NO:17, SEQ ID
  - NO:18, SEQ ID NO:19, SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:21, or SEQ ID NO:22.

# UNITED STATES PATENT AND TRADEMARK OFFICE **CERTIFICATE OF CORRECTION**

PATENT NO. : 6,222,099 B1

DATED INVENTOR(S) : Gengenbach et al.

: April 24, 2001

Page 1 of 1

It is certified that error appears in the above-identified patent and that said Letters Patent is hereby corrected as shown below:

Column 5,

Line 56, delete "comprising)" and insert -- comprising --, therefor.

Column 7,

Line 63, delete "i-i" and insert -- is --, therefor.

Column 12,

Line 9, delete "expressed," and insert -- expressed. --, therefor.

Column 26,

Line 66, delete "Crude a" and insert -- Crude --, therefor.

Signed and Sealed this

Twelfth Day of February, 2002

Attest:

JAMES E. ROGAN

Director of the United States Patent and Trademark Office

Attesting Officer

# UNITED STATES PATENT AND TRADEMARK OFFICE CERTIFICATE OF CORRECTION

PATENT NO. : 6,222,099 B1 Page 1 of 1

DATED : April 24, 2001 INVENTOR(S) : Gengenbach et al.

It is certified that error appears in the above-identified patent and that said Letters Patent is hereby corrected as shown below:

# Column 1,

Line 5, please add the following:

-- The invention described herein was made with government support under Grant Number 92-37301-7852, awarded by the National Institutes of Health. The United States Government has certain rights in the invention. --

Signed and Sealed this

Twenty-second Day of October, 2002

Attest:

JAMES E. ROGAN
Director of the United States Patent and Trademark Office

Attesting Officer

# UNITED STATES PATENT AND TRADEMARK OFFICE **CERTIFICATE OF CORRECTION**

PATENT NO. : 6,222,099 B1 Page 1 of 1

DATED : April 24, 2001 INVENTOR(S) : Gengenbach et al.

It is certified that error appears in the above-identified patent and that said Letters Patent is hereby corrected as shown below:

# Column 1,

Line 5, insert

-- The invention described herein was made with government support under Grant Number 92-37301-7852, awarded by the United States Department of Agriculture. The United States Government has certain rights in the invention. --.

Signed and Sealed this

Twenty-eighth Day of January, 2003

JAMES E. ROGAN
Director of the United States Patent and Trademark Office